



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Genealogical Gleanings  
in England.

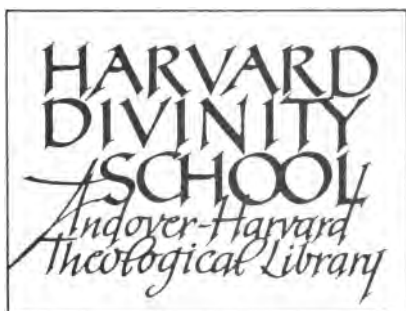
III.

---

WATERS.

C45  
WATERS  
v.3

C45 / History / v. 3







# GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

VOL. I.

(PART THIRD.)

---

BOSTON :  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,  
18 SOMERSET STREET.  
1889.

The life  
of  
Hamilton A. Hill, Esq.

PRESS OF DAVID CLAPP & SON.



42,883.

# PREFACE.

---

BY JOHN T. HASSAM.

---

THE first part of Volume I. of Mr. Waters's "Genealogical Gleanings in England" contained the various instalments of Genealogical Notes contributed by him to the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER from July, 1883, to April, 1885, inclusive. The second part contained those published in the REGISTER from July, 1885, to April, 1887, inclusive.

The third part comprises those which have appeared in the REGISTER from July, 1887, to April, 1889, inclusive. The historical and genealogical material already collected by Mr. Waters is very large and is constantly increasing, and the committee earnestly hope that sufficient funds may be raised to provide for the carrying on of these researches.

In the Index of Persons, the names of those whose wills were probated, or whose estates were administered upon, are printed in small capitals.

In the Index of Places, those in America and elsewhere beyond the limits of the United Kingdom, are designated by an obelisk, thus :

Boston, Lincolnshire, 109.

†Boston, Mass., 1.

These indices were prepared by Miss Susan B. Kidder.

*Boston, June 1, 1889.*



1

A FINAL CONCORD was made between Richard Grene, *quer.*, and William Convers, *deforc.*, about three acres of arable land with the appurtenances in Navestock, the consideration being forty pounds sterling.

Feet of Fines, Co. of Essex, Easter Term, 36<sup>th</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup>.

Will of THOMAS CONVERS, of Westmersey, Co. Essex, yeoman, 9 May 1599, proved 11 January 1599. To my sons Thomas and Edward Convers all my lands and tenements, whatsoever they be in this realm of England, towards the education and bringing up of my children &c. To my son John Convers ten score pounds out of the lands &c. in two years after he shall accomplish the full age of twenty one years, provided if my said son shall happen to enjoy by inheritance one cottage and orchard (copyhold) in Chesson (Cheshunt?) in Co. Herts, then he to have but nine score pounds. To my daughters Lettes, Katren and Frances Convers fifty pounds each in one year after marriage or at the age of twenty four years.

My son Thomas Convers to be executor and son Edward to be supervisor.  
Commissary Court, Essex and Herts.

WILLIAM CONVERS of Layndon, Essex, husbandman, 15 June 1607, proved 17 July 1607. To my son William ten pounds at the age of twenty one years. To my daughters Agnes and Joane Convers thirty pounds each at the age of eighteen years. To my mother Joane Convers three pounds if she will depart from my wife and not be at her keeping. To the poor of Layndon ten shillings, and to the poor of Ramsden Bellhouse three shillings and four pence. To my wife Agnes Convers all my goods and chattels &c. and she to be executrix. My brother John Convers to be overseer and I give to him ten shillings. Com. Court, Essex and Herts.

JOHN CONVERS of Basildon, Essex, yeoman, 5 May 1614, proved 6 June, 1614. He mentions wife Elizabeth, three daughters Joane, Elizabeth and Lydia Convers, son in law William Pullen (and his brother Thomas Pullen), sister Ruth, and cousin Robert Vyncēt.

Com. Court, Essex and Herts.

ALLEN CONVERS of Southweald in the County of Essex, yeoman, 8 January 1636, proved at Brentwood 28 June 1639. To the poor of the upland of Southweald the sum of twenty shillings, to be paid to the overseers of the said parish &c. within one month next after my decease. To Elizabeth my wife all my house and land in Navestock and Stanford Ryvers, for the term of her natural life, and after her decease to my son Gabriel Convers and to his heirs forever. To Elizabeth, my wife, all my house & land in Fyfield alias Fyfed for term of her natural life, and after her decease to my son Daniel and to his heirs forever according to a deed of feoffment. To my son Andrew the sum of four pounds a year for the term of five years, to be paid unto him by my son Daniel, the first payment to begin at the second feast of S<sup>t</sup> Michael the Archangel next after my decease, and so from year to year until the said term of five years be expired. I give and bequeath to Richard Convers, my son, other four pounds a year, &c., to be paid unto him by my son Daniel in manner & form as aforesaid. To Anne Shelton, my daughter, the sum of forty shillings a year &c. &c. To Hester Skynner my daughter other forty shillings a year &c.

Item I give & bequeath to Edward my son the sum of five shillings to be paid unto him by my executrix. To my son Gabriel the sum of five shillings &c. To my son Daniel five shillings. To my son Andrew five pounds, to be paid him within two years after my decease. To Rich-

ard my son the sum of ten pounds, to be paid within one year after my decease. To Anne Shelton my daughter five pounds within two years &c. To Richard & Gabriel my sons one great brass pot and one caldron between them and to take them after the decease of Elizabeth my wife. Other personal property to daughter Hester Skynner. All the rest of my said goods, not bequeathed nor given away, to Elizabeth my wife whom I make executrix &c., to pay such legacies as I have bequeathed and given away and to see my body buried in a decent and comely manner.

Wit: Samuel Luckin, Thomas Osborne.

Whitehead, 56. [Registry of Archdeaconry of Essex.]

ELIZABETH ADAMS of the parish of Rederith [Rotherhithe] in the County of Surrey, widow, late the wife of John Adams, late of Branston in the County of Northampton, yeoman, deceased, being weak and aged, 10 December, 1660, proved the last of December 1660. I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Adams (who about twelve years ago went into Virginia) five pounds to be paid him or his assigns within six months after my decease. To my son George Adams (who about three years since went into France) twenty pounds within six months &c. To Hugh Thompson twelve pence, and no more, within six months &c. To my daughter Rebecca Brownlow, wife of Peter Brownlow, forty pounds within six months. To my daughter Sarah Adams fifty pounds within six months. My daughter Mary Adams to be sole executrix and residuary legatee.

Wit: Joane Vahun (by mark), Jane Hilles, William Barrett (by mark) and John Fuller, Scrivener.

Nabbs, 260.

At Sea Latitude 24 degrees 7<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1662. Aboard y<sup>e</sup> Restaureçon.

Loveinge Brother These certifie yow that wee sett sayle from New England upon the fifth day of August since which time wee have had two exceedinge great stormes of winde insomuch that wee have lost all our mast and throwne overboard a great deale of fish and mickrell and pipe staves as alsoe three horses drowned one of which was betwixt yourselfe and my brother Thomas soe that you have lost all as well as my brother Thomas and myselfe and Peter. I knowe not whether I have saved anything or noe till I come to some port soe much as some of my wearinge Cloathes were thrown over board it was the Lord's Gr<sup>t</sup> mercy that hee did spare our lives and was more then we did expect (twice) the Lord give us hearts to bee truly thankfull for his mercies wee lye like the wracke in the Sea and know not what harbour wee shall gett to and are scarce of provisions and water, but three pints of water a man a day (the Lord deliver us) I hope yow have paid the three pounds three shillings I charged to yow from Deale if yow have not pray doe. But I doe not question but it is paid long ere this I have ab<sup>t</sup> fifty pounds or sixty pounds or seventy pounds of Tobacco in Captaine Thomas Carter's hande at Naucemund in Jeames River if I come not home this twelve monethes then pray looke after itt for then yow may conclude the Lord hath taken me out of this world. But I hope ere that he will fitt mee for a better world I had a servant run away in Virginia that makes mee not knowe what Quantitie of Tobacco is in Captaine Carter's hands I pray if it should please God to deale otherwise then yow expect with mee that yow would see after that and lett my brother Peter my sister Mary and William have it Captaine Jn<sup>o</sup> Whitty who uses Virginia knowes the man and if yow can speake to him hee will bring it home hee knowes the man is a very honest man and lett them three have

their shares of what is due to mee which wilbee seventy or eighty pounds apeece and seventy or eighty pounds amongst all of yow for mourninge. I am in hast the shipp being under saile—soe leavinge yow to the protection of Almighty God with my kinde Love to yourselfe and all freinds rest

Yo<sup>r</sup> Loveing brother                      STEPHEN FOX.

20 October, 1663 emanavit commissio Johanni Fox fratri nrāli etc.

Juxon, 119.

FRANCIS WILLIS of the parish of Ware River, in the County of Gloucester, in Virginia, but now resident in the parish of East Greenwich in the County of Kent, Gentleman, 6 July 1689, proved 25 April 1691. My body to be decently buried, my executor not exceeding one hundred pounds sterling at my funeral, in costs & charges. To my loving sister Grace Feilder one hundred & twenty pounds sterling to be paid in manner & form following (that is to say) fifteen pounds per annum during her life, or until the sum of one hundred & twenty pounds be fully paid, which first shall happen. To Charles Feilder, the son of my sister Grace aforesaid, one hundred pounds sterling (in payments of twenty pounds per annum until the sum of one hundred pounds be fully paid). To my cousin Elizabeth Butler and her daughter Sarah Butts ten pounds sterling apeece. To my cousins Frances and Elizabeth Willis, sisters to Hugh Willis, clerk, deceased, the sum of ten pounds sterling apeece. To Francis & Christopher Willis, the sons of the said Hugh Willis, the sum of twenty pounds sterling apeece. To the widow of Hugh Willis ten pounds sterling. To Susanna Willis, the daughter of my brother Henry Willis, ten pounds sterling. To my cousins John & Joane Lipton one hundred pounds sterling and to her two children, Henry & Mary, one hundred and thirty pounds sterling apeece. To my cousin Mary Herren, the daughter of my brother Henry Willis deceased, the sum of three hundred and fifty pounds sterling. To Alice Willis, daughter of said brother Henry, three hundred & fifty pounds sterling. To my loving cousin Elizabeth Ironmonger one hundred pounds sterling and to her two sons Charles & Matthew Ironmonger one hundred pounds sterling apeece. To William Willis, the son of my brother William Willis deceased one hundred & fifty pounds sterling. To the poor of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Fowles a<sup>t</sup>s S<sup>t</sup> Algate in the city of Oxford, the place of my birth, one hundred pounds sterling. And all my legacies I desire may be paid within eighteen months after my decease.

To my dear & loving wife Jane Willis, the sum of one thousand pounds sterling, to be paid her in the first place, within one year after my decease, and all the household vessels of plate, linen & bedding which she brought over with her from Virginia to England (& other personal estate).

I give unto the said William Willis, the son of my brother William Willis deceased, all that land & plantation which his father formerly lived upon & held of me, with the appurtenances, situate on the South side of Crany Creek, containing one hundred acres or thereabouts, to him & the heirs of his body lawfully begotten or to be begotten, and for want of such heirs then to the right heirs of me the said Francis Willis.

I give & devise unto the said Francis Willis, the son of my brother Henry Willis, all the rest & residue of all my other estate & estates whatsoever in lands, goods, moneye, cattle & chattells that I now at this time stand seized or possessed in Virginia and not herein already devised, also one thousand pounds, to be paid him within eighteen months after my decease.

I ordain & make William Willis, the son of brother Henry Willis deceased, sole executor of this my will & testament. I give unto M<sup>r</sup> Edward Polter, of the Parish of S<sup>t</sup> Peters in the East in Oxford city, milliner, and M<sup>r</sup> George Richards of London, merchant, whom I desire & appoint to be overseers &c., the sum of ten pounds sterling apiece.

Wit: Richard Jones, Margaret Nicholson, Joseph Busfield.

Vere, 201.

[Francis Willis, the progenitor of the worthy and prominent Virginia family of the name Willis, was granted, July 3, 1642, 450 acres of land in that portion of York County from which Gloucester County was formed by act of Assembly in the same year. (*Va. Land Registry*, Book No. 2, p. 199.)

He represented Gloucester County in the House of Burgesses in 1652, and later. Francis (born 1685-90), son of Hugh Willis, the last presumably his brother, is said to have married "Lady" Ann Rich in England about the year 1716. She was interred near the chancel of Ware Church, Gloucester County. The fragments of the broken slab above her grave present the following inscription:

"Here lyeth the body of Mrs. Ann Willis the wife of Col. Francis Willis, who departed this life the 10<sup>th</sup> of June, 1727, in the 32<sup>nd</sup> year of her age; Also the body of A\*\* daughter of the above aged 7 days."

There are a number of extensive land grants of subsequent record, to Thomas, Coll<sup>o</sup> Francis, William, John, Richard, Robert, Major Henry, David, Francis, Augustine and Herod Willis, to the year 1772, inclusive, located in the counties of York, Lancaster, Gloucester, Westmoreland, Middlesex, Henrico, Spotsylvania, Orange, Goochland, Albermarle, Brunswick and Pittsylvania counties. Major, subsequently Colonel Henry Willis, was one of the Trustees of the town of Fredericksburgh, Va., laid off in 1727. Col. William Byrd, visiting the town in 1732, says: "Col. Willis, who is the top sunn of the place . . . walked me about his town of Fredericksburgh." A Henry Willis was member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester County in 1726, and Francis Willis in 1736. Lewis Burwell married between Oct. 22-29, 1736, Mary, presumably a daughter of the last; and Rebecca, daughter of this Lewis and Mary (Willis) Burwell, of "White Marsh," Gloucester County, married Jaquelin, seventh child of Richard and Elizabeth (Jaquelin) Ambler (see *Genealogical Gleanings*, p. 140).

Lewis Willis was one of the signers of the articles of "Association," dated Feb. 27, 1766, composed chiefly of residents of Westmoreland County, and known as the "Westmoreland Association," protesting against the stamp act, and binding themselves not to use any articles imported from Great Britain subject to such tax.

Representatives of the Willis family have been allied with nearly every family of prominence in Virginia.—R. A. Brock, *Richmond, Va.*]

JOHN WEST, late of New York but now of Boston in New England, Esquire, 29 January 1689, proved 25 November 1691. My just debts to be paid and all the rest & residue of my estate, both real & personal, and all my land & tenements, of what nature or kind soever or wheresoever they be, I give, devise & bequeath to my dear & well-beloved wife Anne West; and I make her my executrix.

Which day appeared personally Charles Lydgett of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Midreds Poultry, London, merchant, aged about thirty four years, and John Palmer of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Clement Danes in the County of Middlesex, gentleman, aged about forty two years, and, being sworn upon the Holy Evangelists to depose the truth, did generally say & depose that they did very well know John West late of Boston in New England, Esquire, deceased (who as they have been informed and do verily believe departed this life in or about the month of July last past) and so had done for the space of about seven years together before his death and these deponents do severally depose that they were and are very well acquainted with the manner and character of writing of the said John West deceased and have often seen him write, and that they were and are well assured & do believe in their

consciences that the schedule of paper hereunto annexed purporting the Will of the said John West is totally wrote by and with the proper handwriting of the said John West deceased. And further these deponents do depose that they have severally heard the said John West deceased, in his life time, say that he had made his will and that he had left the same in New England when he came away and that they really believe the schedule aforesaid to be a true copy thereof.

CHARLES LIDGET, J. PALMER.

14<sup>o</sup> Novembris 1691 Jurati fuere dicti Carolus Lydgett et Johannes Palmer super veritate præmissorum coram me Ri: Raines.

Which day appeared personally Elizabeth Hughes of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Martins Ludgate London, widow, aged about forty three years, and being sworn upon the Holy Evangelists made oath that John West Esq<sup>r</sup> lately deceased had lodged at her house in the parish aforesaid about six months before his death, which happened in or about the month of August last, and that after his death search was made for a will of the said deceased and that the copy hereunto annexed purporting the Will of the said deceased was among other writings of the said deceased in a trunk of his found by this deponent, Elizabeth Hughes.

25<sup>o</sup> Novembris 1691 Jurata fuit dicta Elizabetha Hughes super veritate præmissorum coram me. Ri: Raines. Vere, 201.

Capt. SAMUEL STYLE, at Eastr Moss in Portugal, 21 May 1663, proved 26 April 1665 by Henry Boade, power being reserved for Symon Smith and John Midleton. To my father James Style fifteen pounds sterling, to my brother William Style fifteen pounds sterling and to brother John Style fifteen pounds sterling. To my brother Joseph Style all that money which he hath in his hands of mine. I give unto my sister Elizabeth Style, in New England, fifteen pounds sterling. To my brother William's eldest daughter ten pounds. To my brother James his eldest child ten pounds. To my brother John his eldest child ten pounds. These several legacies, amounting to the sum of ninety pounds, I desire may be paid by my brother James Style to each. And what he hath remaining in his hands after I give to himself. There is in the Consul's hands, M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Maynyard at Lisbon, seventy two pounds in English money and six dollars and gold nine pieces, great and little; all is seventy two pounds now in the Consul's hands, of Portuguese crusadoes one hundred and fourteen, at Eastr Moss four pieces of gold thirty eight crusadoes &c. &c. &c. These several sums of money that is left in Portugal I desire that they be exactly divided betwixt my father and my brothers and my sister Elizabeth Style.

The executors to be Symon Smith, Capt. Leift. Henry Boad and Leift. John Midlton. My brother James Style he did live in Lusam\* Kent &c. my brother Joseph Style did live at the sign of the Ball in Bedlam, London. Hyde, 34.

THOMAS DEANE of London, merchant, 19 February 1683. My body to be decently buried, the charge thereof not to exceed one hundred pounds. To wife Anne the rents, issues, and profits of all my messuages &c. in the County of Sussex, and of my houses in old Fish Street Hill, London, during her natural life (and certain furniture described), one fifth of the plate, all her own rings and jewells and three hundred pounds, in case

\* The town of Lewisham, Kent.

her father do not require the same sum of me for which I have given him my notes. To my daughter Sarah Deane twelve hundred pounds; and also eight hundred pounds which I lately received from her grandfather M<sup>r</sup> William Browne of Salem in New England, which was due to me from him as a part of her mother's portion; which will make my daughter's portion two thousand pounds. This two thousand pounds to be paid at her age of eighteen or day of marriage first happening. To my said daughter all the plate which was her mother's and one fifth of all my plate. To my sons Thomas and James Deane and my daughter Rebecca Deane the rents, issues and profits of all my messuages, &c. in the County of Southampton, towards their education and maintenance, to hold the same unto my said three children until such time as my said son Thomas shall attain his full age of one and twenty. (Then follow special legacies to these three children.)

If all my children die before they come to full age or day of marriage, all their estate, both real and personal, to my two cousins Henry Deane and Thomas Deane,<sup>1</sup> sons of my brother M<sup>r</sup> John Deane, and to their heirs forever. To my brother M<sup>r</sup> John Deane and to my brother-in-law M<sup>r</sup> William Browne<sup>2</sup> fifty pounds apiece, and they to be joint executors. To my friend John Midgley of London, scrivener, ten pounds. The witnesses were John Midgley, scrivener, and Thomas Cason and William Halford, his servants.

In a codicil added 13 August 1685, he says, it hath pleased Almighty God to bless me with another son to whom I have given the Christian name of Samuel, &c. Witnesses J. Packer, Tho: Farr and Ro: Smyth.

The above will was proved 12 May, 1686, and commission issued forth to John Deane, with power reserved for William Browne, the other executor. A commission issued forth 20 April, 1695, to Thomas Deane, son of the deceased, John Deane, the former executor, having also deceased, and William Browne, the other executor named in the will, having renounced the executorship. Lloyd, 56.

[Thomas Deane, the testator, was a merchant of Boston, Massachusetts, from 1664 to about 1678, when he returned to England and settled in London. He was a son of James Deane of Deanelands and Oxenwood, and was born about 1640. He married first, Sarah, daughter of William Browne of Salem, Mass., by whom he had, 1. *Sarah*, born at Boston, Oct. 27, 1666, m. Rev. Dr. Robert Woodward, Dean of Salisbury, whom she survived. Their daughter Henrietta m. Nathaniel Hyde, and had three children. 2. *Elizabeth*, born at B. Dec. 29, 1667, died young. He m. second, Anne, daughter of William Farr of London, and had, 3. *Thomas*, born at B. March 18, 1673-4, a portrait of whom is found in the British Museum; m. Jane Gray of Nether Stowey, Somerset, by whom he had a daughter Jane, born about 1700, m. Sir John Cullum, bart. (see *Betham's Baronetage*, vol. ii. p. 55). 4. *Rebecca*, born at B. Dec. 7, 1677, m. Mr. Pearse. 5. *James*. 6. *Dau.* died young. 7. *Samuel*, born about 1685. For other facts, see REGISTER, vol. iii. p. 380; vol. xxvii. p. 420. A letter from him to Joseph Dudley, March 4, 1683-4, is printed in the REGISTER, vol. xiii. pp. 237-8. A mural tablet to his memory in Freefolk Chapel bears this inscription: "Here lyeth the body of Thomas Deane Esq. who died the 27th day of April 1686, Aged 46. And Anne, his wife, daughter of William Farr, Grocer and Citizen of London. She departed this life the 31st day of January 1706-7 aged 52 years."

Mr. William Dean, 53 Rowan Road, West Kensington, London, England, has sent me an extract from the MS. Pedigree of Deane of Deanelands, by the Rev. John Bathurst Deane, M.A., F.S.A., of Bath, England, from which and other documents sent me by Mr. Dean, and MSS. of the late Mr. William Reed Deane, of Boston, Mass., the following pedigree of Thomas Deane of Freefolk is derived:

RICHARD<sup>1</sup> DE DENE, or DENEFIELD, temp. Edw. III., had Walter de Dene of Iwood (Hackwood) in the parish of Basing; *Richard de Dene*.

RICHARD<sup>2</sup> DE DENE, ob. 2d Henry IV., by wife Isabella, daughter and heir of William Holowell, had William at Dene, d. s. p.; *Richard de Dene*.

RICHARD<sup>3</sup> DE DENE of Odiham, by wife Isabel, daughter of Ralph Yonge, had William at Dene.

WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> AT DENE had Matthew at Dene, or, according to pedigree Harl. MS. 1544, p. 784, *Walter Dene*.

MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> AT DENE, OF WALTER DENE, by wife Agnes, daughter and heir of John Lecche, had John at Dene of Odiham, d. s. p.; *James at Dene*; Richard at Dene, whose son John<sup>7</sup> was father of Sir James<sup>8</sup> Deane, knt. of London, who d. in 1608, aged 63.

JAMES<sup>6</sup> AT DENE, by wife Amy, had Christopher; James, Richard, *John*, Elizabeth, Amy and Margery.

JOHN<sup>7</sup> AT DENE, m. Margery Dunhurst of Sussex, and had Henry; Richard, m. Bridget, daughter of Thomas Berington of Streightly, Berks, and had Francis,<sup>9</sup> John.<sup>9</sup>

HENRY<sup>8</sup> DEANE of Deanelands, Hants,\* m. 1st, Ann Hall, m. 2d, Alice Berington, sister of his brother Richard's wife, and had John, m. Alice Turner, d. s. p.; *James*; William of Havant, m. Frances Vachell, sister of John Hampden's second wife; Elizabeth; Alice; Mary.

JAMES<sup>9</sup> DEANE of Deanelands, Hants, and Oxenwood, Wilts; m. first, Elizabeth Pigott, who d. s. p.; m. second, Frances, daughter of Thomas Baynard of Wans-trow, Somerset (see Visitation of Wiltshire, 1623, ed. by Marshall, p. 31), and had Henry, Chancellor of Bath and Wells, æ. 37 in 1672, m. Anne, daughter of William Pearce, D.D., and had daughter Elizabeth; John, buried Jan. 4, 1694-5, at Tidcombe; Thomas of Freefolk, the testator, whose family is given above; Frances; Susannah.

<sup>1</sup> Mr. William Dean, of London, suggests that the testator's nephew, Thomas Deane here named, of whom he finds no later trace in England, may have emigrated to New England, and that the Thomas Deane of Boston, Mass., 1692 (see REGISTER, xxxvii. p. 288), who owned pasture and wood lots in Wrentham, Mass., where Thomas Deane of Freefolk was an early proprietor, may be identical with him. It is possible that this conjecture is true, and facts to disprove or confirm it are solicited. It is worthy of note that Thomas Deane of Boston, 1692, married a niece of Peter Lidget of Boston, the intimate friend of Thomas Deane of Freefolk. Still it should be borne in mind that this can only be called a conjecture.—EDITOR.

<sup>2</sup> See *Slaughter's History of Bristol Parish*, 2d ed. p. 168.—R. A. BROCK.]

*Notes on Abstracts previously printed.*

STEPHEN WINTHROP (*ante*, p. 162).

[In my note to the will of Colonel Stephen Winthrop, in the REGISTER, I stated that his daughter Joanna married Richard Hancock. My friend Mr. Henry Saltonstall has since shown me papers in his possession which conclusively establish that the Christian name of Mrs Hancock was *Judith*. The mistake undoubtedly arose from the fact that Stephen W. had an elder daughter Judith who died in childhood, and the compiler of the old Winthrop pedigree (from which I quoted) evidently confused the second Judith with her sister Joanna, who died unmarried.]

Mr. H. Saltonstall's papers also establish that the said Judith Hancock and her sister Margaret Ward, afterwards Willey, were joint owners of the well-known Humphrey farm, embracing Suntaug Lake, in Salem and Saugus (now Lynnfield and Peabody), the said farm having been acquired by Stephen Winthrop from Robert Saltonstall in 1645. It is now the property of Mr. Henry Saltonstall.

R. C. W., JR.

The record of the laying out of "the bounds of the Pondes Farme, belonging to Major Stephen Winthrop," may be found in the printed Records of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, vol. iv. Part I. p. 95.—H. F. W.]

\* Deanelands was located between Basing and Newnham, on the left hand side of the road to Newnham, and is marked on the Ordnance map. In the act of Parliament, 4th and 5th Anne, cap. 57, for the sale of lands of Thomas Deane, Esq., mention is made of the disposition of *Deanelands*, alias *Leeches* near Basing. A small house stood on it in 1874. The arms confirmed in 1598 by Dethicke, Garter King of Arms, to Henry<sup>9</sup> Deane and his cousin Sir James<sup>8</sup> Deane, are Gu. a lion sejant guardant or, on a chief ar. three crescents of the first. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant or, holding in the dexter paw a crescent gu. An engraving of these arms is printed in the REGISTER, vol. iii. p. 375.—EDITOR.



JEFFERY DISBEROWE of Borowghe in the County of Cambridge, yeoman, 19 July, 1588, pro: 18 April 1589, mentions John Disberowe of Elsely, Cambridge, yeoman, and his heirs, sister Agnes Disberowe and George Knock *alias* Ansell of Binckley, blacksmith. Leicester, 37.

WILLIAM DISBEROWE of Walden in the County of Essex, joiner, 30 March 1610, pro: at Dunmowe 4 Oct. 1610. Wishes to be buried in the churchyard at Walden, mentions wife Katherine and appoints son Nicholas Disberowe executor.

Consistory Court of London, Vol. for 1609-21, L. 21.

ISAAC DISBROWE, of Elsworth in the County of Cambridge gentleman (by mark) 6 December 1660, proved 21 December 1660. I give my farm house or messuage situate and being in Eltisley, in the County of Cambridge, and all my freehold land there and in the fields of Gronsdon Magna in the County of Huntingdon, unto John and Isaac Disbrowe, my grandsons, children of Isaac Disbrowe, deceased. John the elder to have the homestall and twenty acres of free land in Eltisley, at twenty one years of age. Isaac to have the remainder of my free lands, being twenty four acres, more or less, in Eltisley, at twenty one. To my son John Disbrowe, twenty acres of copyhold in the fields of Eltisley and one close or pasture between the grounds of James Disbrowe on the West and the ground of M<sup>r</sup> Charles Baron on the East, worth four pounds per annum, and one pasture lying behind a barn lately William Michell's, worth seven nobles per annum, to him & his heirs forever. To my grandchild Elizabeth Disbrowe two acres of copyhold land and my close called Great Bottles at the age of twenty one years. To my grandchild Anna Disbrowe eight acres at the age of twenty one years, and the same amount of land to Susan and Mary Disbrowe, two other granddaughters, each, at the same age. To my son Nathaniel Disbrowe my close called Rodins, lying in Eltisley. Elizabeth, Ann, Susan and Mary referred to as the four sisters of John and Isaac. To my son Samuel ten pounds. To my daughter Elizabeth Johnson ten pounds. To my daughter Hannah Stocker five pounds and five pounds among her children. To my daughter Sarah Croxon ten pounds and another ten pounds to my granddaughter Sarah Croxon. To Richard Kempton ten shillings. To Alice Toll five shillings. The residue to my son in law Thomas Croxton whom I make executor.

Wit: John Deane and Richard Croxton.

Nabbs, 264.

JAMES DISBROWE of Stepney in the county of Middlesex, Doctor in Physick 26 November 1690. I give & devise the lease of my house at Stepney Causey unto my dear & loving wife Abigail if she survive me, but, if not, unto M<sup>rs</sup> Whitfield, spinster, for & during so many years of the said lease as the said Mary Whitfield shall live; and, after her decease, I give the said house & lease, during the residue of the years therein then to come, equally between M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Hayter & M<sup>rs</sup> Rebecca Hayter. My silver watch to M<sup>r</sup> Charles Polhill when he shall attain the age of eighteen years; also Dr. Goodin's book on the Ephesians. All the rest & residue of my goods and chattels &c. to my said wife Abigail. I give & devise all that my "manner" of Elsworth, with the rights, members and appurtenances thereof, and all my lands & hereditaments in Elsworth in the County of Cambridge, from and after the decease of my father & mother Disbrowe, unto my said wife Abigail until my daughter Elizabeth shall attain her age of eighteen years or die, which shall first happen, if my said wife

shall so long live & continue a widow, upon trust that my said wife, during such time as she shall enjoy the said man<sup>r</sup> & hereditaments at Elsworth, shall pay the yearly sum of sixty pounds by equal quarterly payments unto my daughter Elizabeth for her maintenance; and from & after my said daughter Elizabeth shall attain her said age of eighteen years, or from & after my said wife's second marriage, which shall first happen, I give & devise the yearly rent of sixty pounds unto my said wife Abigail during her life, to be issued & had out of my said manor & lands in Elsworth, by equal quarterly payments.

If it shall happen that my said daughter Elizabeth shall die without issue of her body in the life of my said dear & honored father Samuel Desbrowe then I give my said manor of Elsworth & my manor of ffandrayton in the said County of Cambridge & all other my manors & lands & hereditaments unto my said father Samuel Desbrowe & his heirs forever.

My wife to be sole executrix during her life; and, after her death, my said honored father to be sole executor. 14 January 1690, A Commission was issued to Joseph Marsh during the minority of Elizabeth Disbrowe minor daughter, Abigail Disbrowe, widow, the relict and one of the executors having died before the Testator and Samuel Disbrowe, the father and the other executor having died before he had accepted the burden of the execution.

Vere, 4.

SA: DISBROWE of Elsworth in the County of Cambridge, gentleman, 20 September 1680. My Deare wife Rose being provided of a jointure out of my estate in Elsworth which according to the law she ought to enjoy during the term of her natural life,—my son to take care that my said wife do and may enjoy without interruption or molestation from him. My will is that my wife do enjoy all that household stuff, plate, jewells or other goods whatsoever which was her own at the time of our marriage, and that she be not put to the trouble to prove what was her own but what she shall say and affirm to be hers before our marriage, as aforesaid. I give to my said dear wife during the term of her natural life all that my farm in Elsworth, now in the possession of James Rooke, with all the appurtenances belonging, and that necklace of pearls which I gave her at our marriage, and any other jewells or plate I have or shall give her before my death; also an ebony cabinet & the best coach and horses, with the furniture &c.; and forty pounds in money, to be paid her within one month after my decease. And because I have not yet been able to purchase so much land as might make my dear wife's jointure two hundred pounds a year, as I intended, therefore my will is & I expressly request my executor, my son & heir, that he give sufficient satisfying security to my said dear wife to pay unto her the sum of twelve pounds per annum by half-yearly payments during the time of her natural life. I give her also (for the further bettering of her jointure) all that messuage or tenement with the close of pasture thereto belonging which I lately purchased of Thomas Allin and is now in the possession of Thomas Cole & William Pamplin, to be enjoyed by her during the time of her natural life, provided that if my said wife or any other person claiming by, from or under her shall cut down or destroy any trees or grovage or young spirrs now growing or that hereafter may grow upon any part of those grounds which are her jointure that then and from that time those three legacies aforementioned shall cease and be wholly void &c. I give to my three grand children, Christopher, Samuel & James Mills, twenty pounds apiece to be paid unto them and each of them when they shall attain to their respective age of one and twenty years.

All the rest of my lands, tenements and hereditaments, goods, chattels &c. to my son & heir James Disbrowe, and I appoint him Executor. To the poor of the parish of Elsworth five pounds to be distributed amongst the most necessitous of them at the discretion of my executor: Thomas Cole, my old, diligent servant to have twenty shillings thereof; and if the said Thomas Cole shall happen to be in want I desire and charge my said son to give him some competent relief. All such men and women servants as shall be my actual household servants at my death ten shillings apiece; and to all my other servants I would have my son give them gloves or two six pences apiece. And as to my sister Greene I earnestly require and charge my son and executor that (if God makes him able) he continue the annuity of four pounds a year unto her during her life which I have formerly bestowed on her. Also to my said son James all my right, title & interest to a lease of fifteen hundred acres of land, Irish measure, be it more or less, in the Barony of Nanan in the County of Meath or in any other place or County it shall happen to be or lie in the Kingdom of Ireland, now or late in the possession of John Preston Esq. Alderman of Dublin or his assigns, which lease is granted to me from the Company of Drapers, London, for one and thirty years after the decease of my dear wife.

I would have my son give my son Mills and my grand children mourning.

Wit: John Woodbridge, John Allin, John Cole (by mark), Sarah Berriff.

Decimo sexto mensis Aprilis Anno Doñi millimo sexcenno nonageñno primo Em<sup>t</sup> Com<sup>o</sup> Josepho Marsh ar. avunculo et curatori lt<sup>ime</sup> assignat Elizæ Disbrowe minori Nepti ex filio Samuelis Disbrowe nuper de Ellsworth in Com<sup>o</sup> Cantabrigiæ arm dēft heñtis etc Ad administrandum bona jura et credita dñi dēft durante minori ætate et in usum et beneficium dñæ Elizabethæ Disbrowe minoris juxta tenorem et effectum Testamenti ipsius defuncti eo quod Jacobus Disbrowe filius dñi dēft et executor in Eodem Testam<sup>to</sup> nōiatus in Vita Testatoris mortem obiit etc.

Vicesimo quarto die mensis Oct. Anno Dñi 1728 Em<sup>t</sup> Com<sup>o</sup> Elizæ Holworthy viduæ Nept ex filio et prox consanguin<sup>o</sup> Saffilis Disbro nuper de Ellsworth in Com<sup>o</sup> Cantabrigiæ Arm<sup>ti</sup> etc. Vere, 66.

Hon<sup>rd</sup> & Deare S<sup>r</sup>

In my last I certified you of the receipt of yo<sup>m</sup> dated March 5<sup>t</sup> (53) in w<sup>ch</sup> lrē: I received a Coppy of one you pleased to write to the Protector at my request in behalfe of yo<sup>r</sup> ffreinds in these pts of New England, entreating his wise & gracious contriue<sup>t</sup> & help in their afflicted & straitned Conditio<sup>n</sup>. I haue made knowne yo<sup>r</sup> writeing to many so y<sup>t</sup> it is spread (I suppose) thorough the Cuntry & I p<sup>ceiue</sup> is marvailous well resented & you laid up in the breasts of people as one of the Cordiall ffreinds of New England there. Captaine Astwood writes that he had admittance to speake w<sup>th</sup> his highnes who exp<sup>ssed</sup> his tender respect of New England & thoughtfullnes w<sup>ch</sup> way to doe y<sup>m</sup> good, but said w<sup>thall</sup>, that the landes in Ireland were disposed to y<sup>o</sup> souldyers & Adventurers &c so y<sup>t</sup> nothing there could be done, nor can the dutch be removed (unless by Compositio<sup>n</sup>), since the peace w<sup>th</sup> holland (being p<sup>vented</sup> as by speciall providence to be done before,) as in my last I touched. But Capt: writes y<sup>t</sup> my Lord asked him whether it would not be better that New England were removed to some place where they might haue Cittyes ready builded & land ready tilled & where staple Comodities might be raised, than either to remove the dutch or plant in Delawar, the place he hinted it seemes was Hispaniola, But Captaine Astwood answered at p<sup>sent</sup> that he thought we would rather

chuse the nearer & probably more peaceable though the poorer, Than be remoued farther w<sup>th</sup> more hazard to loose peace, & gaine riches. The answer was true for the maine so farr as it went, But we app<sup>h</sup>end some should haue beene added, as we haue inserted in a lre frō our Generall Court to y<sup>e</sup> Protector this yeare, viz: That w<sup>e</sup>uer we might upō selfe respect chuse, yet wee are free in adherence & compliance w<sup>th</sup> his highnes & our godly natiue Cuntrymen to be remoued to any place whether the lord our god shall call where we may but carry on Chs worke under our handes & provide necessary Comforts for us and ours. The Captaine saith my lord wished him to Consider further of the matter & come to him againe, when (I hope) he will bethink himselfe of an answer that may shut up no doore of providence towards us, w<sup>th</sup>out first acquainting us y<sup>t</sup> so the positue answer may immediatly proceed frō our selues, ffor the p<sup>s</sup>ent I pceiue the cuntry doe most desire to keep themselves in y<sup>e</sup> most apt waiting posture w<sup>ch</sup> may suit any further discouery of gods minde & will concerning them, whatsoever, or whersoever, onely attending the p<sup>s</sup>ent duty of the day or yeare, w<sup>ch</sup> frame cannot chuse but be somew<sup>t</sup> detrimment to settlem<sup>t</sup> here, if so should proue to be our way after all, yet for my pt I think if many had knockt in lesser stakes into the Rocky sandy pts of this wildernes, it might better haue suited a wildernes state, in its infancy esp<sup>l</sup>. I heare that M<sup>r</sup> Evance his house & ffarme, w<sup>ch</sup> you well know, will not reach to make 20<sup>li</sup> & many more are so lowly esteemed at Newhauen, for matters here I referre you to conference w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> Cousen, Jordan & yo<sup>r</sup> brother Nathaniell; who fully understand the state of thinges here & can make some apology or excuse for me in regard of the remainder of yo<sup>r</sup> estate here not being returned as yet, haueing had some tast of the difficulty of making returns themselves. If New England Tobacco would vend at some rate considerable, both I & my Boyes would leaue off some other improuem<sup>t</sup>, to procure a quantity to pay you w<sup>th</sup>all. That seeing our stock will not be converted that way, we might see to pay you w<sup>th</sup> worke, w<sup>ch</sup> you haue accepted in New England for Currant pay. Our neighbours at Seabrook haue raised about 20000 weight this yeare they say it is good Tobacco; it may be if it were p<sup>r</sup>veledged in England it might turne to Account they doe send some to try w<sup>t</sup> will come of it, & I purpose to send a hogshead upō M<sup>r</sup> Stapeleys Acc<sup>t</sup>: who wrote to me this yeare to order his estate here, & meeting w<sup>th</sup> a debt of Corne upō the Acco<sup>t</sup>: frō yo<sup>r</sup> brother Nath: w<sup>ch</sup> I knew not els w<sup>t</sup> to doe w<sup>th</sup>all, it haveing lyen upō losse & charge a good space, I adventured to turne into Tobacco, by w<sup>ch</sup> experiment you may pceiue w<sup>t</sup> it will make in England & see w<sup>t</sup> it is if you please, But if this way liketh you not, then haue I propounded somewhat to yo<sup>r</sup> Consideration in my last lre w<sup>ch</sup> I much entreat may be by yo<sup>r</sup> fauor & Contriuem<sup>t</sup> brought about, w<sup>ch</sup> if you please to cause to take effect, (as I see not ought to y<sup>e</sup> contrary) but you may in a faire way unlesse my brother be unwilling either to doe it or resign to another who may, w<sup>ch</sup> I (suppose) he will not, Then may three lawfull ends be attained, viz 1 yo<sup>r</sup> estate returned, 2 I here settled 3 The people here more satisfied w<sup>th</sup> me & their iealousy remoued of yo<sup>r</sup> being an instrum<sup>t</sup> of my remoueall frō them, Concerneing w<sup>ch</sup>, Truely I was much afflicted & troubled at some passages the other day y<sup>t</sup> fell frō some, seemeing to be affected & to affect others euilly against you in reference to y<sup>e</sup> goodwill you shewed towards me. Now<sup>th</sup>standing I told them ouer & ouer That you had wrote nothing to me to invite or giue a call, but onely exp<sup>r</sup>sions of loue showing reall freindship in a willingnes & gladnes of heart to doe good w<sup>th</sup> the Talent of opportunity that god had lent you, to me or any other of

yo<sup>r</sup> New England freinds in case god called them where they might use you, & I haue said that I wished some mens eyes were not euill because yo<sup>r</sup> was good & doe professe they take the wrong course to settle me, if they take up euill surmises or cast any aspersions upō you; since w<sup>ch</sup> my showing my selfe greiued w<sup>th</sup> such thinges I hear no more, I wished them if they thought anything of duty were to be done, in order to p<sup>r</sup>vent or to exhort anything w<sup>ch</sup> frō yo<sup>r</sup> selfe might haue euill Consequence I desired they would be silent here & write their mindes, I told them I was Confident you would take it well & attend y<sup>m</sup> in anything y<sup>t</sup> was right & for their good. I pray mention nothing as haueing a hint frō mee, you may know any of y<sup>e</sup> matters w<sup>th</sup> us Viua Voce, by our brethren in England, And if you doe anything in order to my settlem<sup>t</sup> here, be pleased to Exp<sup>s</sup>se yo<sup>r</sup> selfe as doing it much respecting them therein, It may be that such convicting testimony of yo<sup>r</sup> non alienation but still continued tender affectiō toward the Church of Christ here may cast inward shame upō some spirits, & my desire is not to raise any thing in yo<sup>r</sup> spirit but to bring Convictiō upō some others y<sup>t</sup> seeing their folly, (in an aptnes to haue harsh thoughts on almost all men y<sup>t</sup> goe for England, as if they regard not Ch<sup>r</sup>s poore people here, haueing [soug]ht & obtained great thinges for themselves there,) might learne to be more wise or more charitable for the future, w<sup>n</sup> they see yo<sup>r</sup> enlarged loue not onely putting forth itselfe to help such as come to you into old England, But also to seeke the upholdm<sup>t</sup> & encouragem<sup>t</sup> of them whome god requires to stay in New England, I might well haue left out these latter passages of advise concerneing hints of directiō how you should carry it & exp<sup>s</sup>se yo<sup>r</sup> selfe to us, not knowing whether you will please to doe the things I request or no, and also haueing so good knowledge of yo<sup>r</sup> better wisdomes than mine in euery matter, but onely that I saw somethings here w<sup>ch</sup> you at a distance could not so well understand, & I desire euery thing you doe may turne to the best acco<sup>t</sup>: The thing w<sup>ch</sup> I haue propounded in my last l<sup>r</sup>e y<sup>t</sup> here I referre unto, is That you would please to consult or contriue w<sup>th</sup> my brother how to produce out of y<sup>t</sup> place w<sup>ch</sup> my brother writes he holdes as for me so much as may bring me out of yo<sup>r</sup> debt, w<sup>ch</sup> you may see how much by this enclosed Acco<sup>t</sup>: if it can be but in some annuall way raised (I suppose) it may answer to w<sup>t</sup> is like to be done here unlesse the times turne, The experience whereof makes Willm Dudley y<sup>t</sup> he will take no Compositiō for his other 25<sup>li</sup>: I haue tendered him mares Cowes or Corne &c he saith he had rather it should lye dead in yo<sup>r</sup> handes there, then to haue much more here as thinges stand. I pray carry it w<sup>th</sup> great & tender regard to my brother that he may be very free to w<sup>t</sup> is done, for I would not loose an inch either of naturall or christian loue & affectiō for an Elle of profit or worldly Accommodatiō; pray S<sup>r</sup> forget [not?] to show loue & helpfullnes to poore brother Hodley whose wife & Children are come ouer according to his order this yeare he was my Constant Nocturnall Associate, whome I dearely misse, But least I should be tedious w<sup>th</sup> Cheife respectes & dearest affectiō from my selfe & wife to both yo<sup>r</sup> selfe & deare M<sup>r</sup> Disbrow recomending you & all yo<sup>r</sup> to the blessed protectiō & guidance of god our father, The lord Jesus Christ & the holy spirit of grace to lead you through all the troubles and difficult turnings & tergiversations of thinges in this age to enter into rest & finde eternall satisfactiō so prayeth:

Guilford Octobr 10<sup>th</sup> (54)

S<sup>r</sup> he who euer desires to be  
Yo<sup>r</sup> most Cordiall loueing freind  
to his power to serue you:

WILLM LEETE.

Pray S<sup>r</sup> remember my respects to M<sup>r</sup> Jones & M<sup>r</sup> John Whitfeild I desire you may fall in Actes & Consult w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> owne brother, M<sup>r</sup> Hopkins & Maior Haynes &c our New England freinds in this iuncture of time to pro-  
[ ] w<sup>t</sup> may be for releife of these pts & for o<sup>r</sup> Comfortable encour-  
agm<sup>t</sup> here or elsewhere as god shall dispose: One thing I must entreat that  
in case you should exp<sup>esse</sup> y<sup>t</sup> you haue done in order to my stay here, that  
you do carry it as not to giue y<sup>m</sup> advantage to w<sup>th</sup>draw w<sup>t</sup> they doe for me  
but rather as expecting they should continue their encouragm<sup>t</sup> in some cer-  
taine way seeing y<sup>t</sup> I put by what in reason might more advantage me &  
mine in our low estate

To his much hon<sup>rd</sup> & worthy freind  
M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Disborow  
one of the Comission<sup>rs</sup>  
for Customs at  
Leith these  
p<sup>re</sup>sent  
Scotland

S<sup>r</sup>

His Highness the Lord Protector haveing sent into this Nation the  
publicque seales to be affixed to the evidences and rights of the people ac-  
cording to the rules in that case formerly given & observed and the Great  
Seale being comitted to yo<sup>r</sup> custody The Councill have thought fit to ac-  
quaint you that as by Comission to you from the Councill you were direct-  
ed only untill the comeing of the said seale to subscribe yo<sup>r</sup> name to dis-  
patches duely comeing to the Great Seale. See the subscribing yo<sup>r</sup> name  
to such dispatches is not longer to bee used but the said seale is to bee affix-  
ed or appended to them by you, according to the rules in that case formerly  
given & observed.

Edinburgh 25 Juny 1656

Signed in the name and by the order  
of the Councill

BROGHILL Presid<sup>t</sup>.

To Samuell Disbrowe Esq<sup>r</sup>  
One of his Highness Councill in  
Scotland appointed Keeper of  
the Great Seale of Scotland  
these

A Commission from Oliver, By the Grace of God Lord Protector of the  
Commonwealth of England Scotland and Ireland and dominions and Ter-  
ritories thereunto belonging, giving and granting unto Samuel Disbrow  
Esquire, one of his Highnesse Privy Councill of Scotland, The Office of  
Keeper of the Great Seall of Scotland &c.

Given at Edinburgh the Sixteenth day of September (1657)

Whereas by his Maiestyes declaration from Breda the 1<sup>st</sup> day of Aprill  
(1660) His Maiesty is graciously pleased to graunt a free & generall Par-  
don unto all his Subiects of what degree or quality soeuer, who within forty  
dayes after the publication thereof shall lay hold upon his grace and fa-  
uour, and shall by any publicque act declare theyr doing so. And that the  
returne to the loyalty and obedience of good subiects

I Samuell Disbrowe of Elsworth in the County of Cambridge gent. his  
Maiestyes most loyall & faythfull subiect with all humblen[ ] & unfayghn-  
ed thankfulness doe hereby declare that I doe lay hold of & accept of his  
Maiestyes grace fauour & pardon in the sayd declaration held forth, And

that I am and shall continew by the Asistanc of god a loyall and obedient subiect to his Maiesty Charles the second by the grace of god king of England Scotland France & Ireland Defender of the fayth &c: Witness my hand this 21<sup>th</sup> day of May (1660) SA: DISBROWE.

This declaration by Samuell Disbrowe was  
signed owned & acknowledged before mee GEORGE MONCK.

Charles R.

Our Will & Pleasure is That yo<sup>r</sup> forthw<sup>th</sup> prepare a Bill fitt for o<sup>r</sup> Royall signature conteyning a Graunt of our gracious Pardon unto Samuell Disbrowe of Elsworth in y<sup>e</sup> County of Cambridge Esq<sup>r</sup>. of all such offences & with such restitucon of Lands & Goods & such Excepcons & Clauses in all things as are expressed in the forme of a Pardon prepared for that purpose & remayning w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> under Our signnett & signe manuall. And for soe doeing this shalbe yo<sup>r</sup> Warr<sup>t</sup>: Given att our Court att Whitehall the 24<sup>th</sup> day of October 1660 in the Twelfe yeare of our Reigne. S.

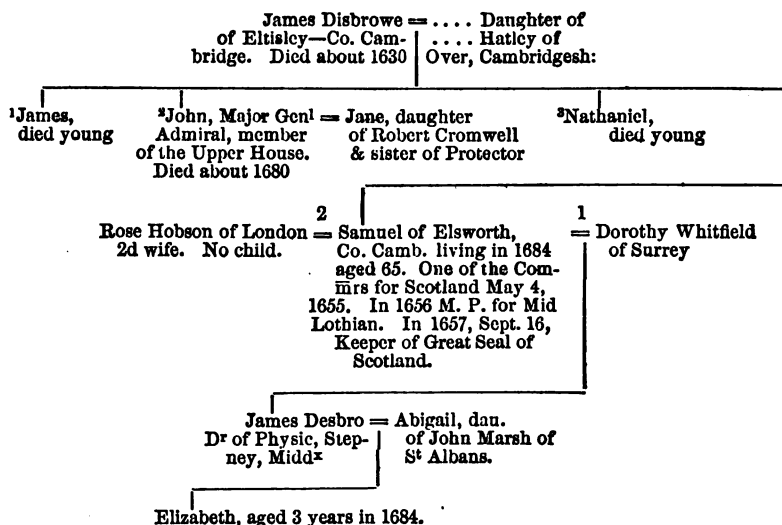
By his Ma<sup>ty</sup> Comand

To o<sup>r</sup> Attorney or  
Sollicitor Generall  
Vera copia

EDW: NICHOLAS.

Papers of General Desborough  
1651-1660. Egerton, 2519.

The following is a mem: of Pedigree in Coll. of Arms, Signed by Sam<sup>l</sup> Desbro 1684.



The following account is taken from Cole's (MS.) Collections for Cambridgeshire, in his description of the church & monuments at Elsworth:—

— "A very handsome large black marble slab with these arms at top: viz: 3 Bears heads eras'd & muzzled on a Fess for Disbrow impaling on a Cheuron int: 3 Bezants 3 Quaterfoils, & a Cheif vairé for . . . . . On y<sup>e</sup> Wall is an Atchievem<sup>t</sup> with y<sup>e</sup> same Arms in Colours viz: O. on a Fess S. 3 Bears Heads er: A. muzzled G. for Disbrow, impaling A. on a Cheu. B. 3 Cinquefoils O. int: 3 Torteaux a Cheif vairé O. & B. with a Crest

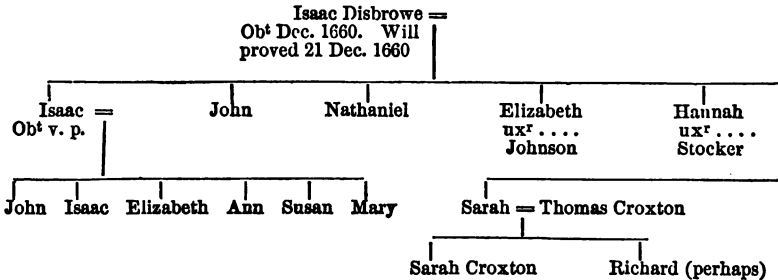
viz: a Bears Head er: A. muzzled G. & Motto *Mors Iter ad vitam*. Under them is this inscription:

Here lyeth the body of  
*Samuell Disbrow Esquire* late  
*Lord of this Manour*, aged 75  
 He dyed the 10 of *December* in  
 the year of our *Lord* 1690.

Close to this on y<sup>e</sup> N. lies another black marble of y<sup>e</sup> same sort with y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Arms in a Lozenge; except that y<sup>e</sup> Cheif is Checquy & y<sup>e</sup> Quarterfoils are Cinquefoils. I suppose a mistake, but where it lies I know not; for I put them down as I find them: on y<sup>e</sup> wall is an Atchievem<sup>t</sup> with the said arms blazoned, where y<sup>e</sup> mistake is continued & y<sup>e</sup> Cheife Checquy O. & B. for .... Under these Arms on y<sup>e</sup> marble is this Inscription:

Here lieth y<sup>e</sup> Body of y<sup>e</sup> virtuous  
 & pious *M<sup>rs</sup> Rose Disbrow*  
*Relict of Samuel Disbrow Esq<sup>r</sup>*  
 who Soul returned to *God*  
 who gave it y<sup>e</sup> 4 Day of *March*  
 1698 in y<sup>e</sup> 83 year of her age.

[The genealogical contents of Isaac Disbrowe's will may be shown by the following table:



Isacke Desbrough, husbandman, of Ell-Tisley in Com. Cambridge (æst.) 18 embarked early in April, 1635, on the Hopewell of London, for New England, having, as fellow passengers, the families of Cooper, Farrington, Purryer, Griggs and Kyrtland, from Olney, Laundon and Sherrington, Bucks, most of whom settled in Lynn, and a lot of Christians from the neighborhood of Nazing in Essex and Stansted Abbey in Herts, many of whom formed a part of the flock of John Eliot at Roxbury. Mr. Disbrowe (as the name seems to have been more commonly spelled) probably lived in Lynn, although I find no record of the transfer of real estate either to or from him. His name appears in the Court records of Essex County, Mass., as a party to sundry suits in the years 1638 and 1639, and then disappears altogether from the records here.

The following is the record of the cases referred to, taken from the earliest Court Record at Salem.

25: 10<sup>th</sup> mo.: 1638.

Isaack Disberoe pl. ag<sup>t</sup> Ann Burt def. who being absent hir husband Hugh Burt Answered to acō of case. Jury finds for pl. viij<sup>s</sup> damages & iiij costes.

Isaack Disberoe pl. ag<sup>t</sup> Hugh Burt def. in acō of defamacōn Jury finds for pl. fiftie shillinges damag & iiij costes

Isaack Disberoe pl. ag<sup>t</sup> Nath: Kertland def. in acō of case Jury finds for pl. xvij<sup>s</sup> dama. & iiij costes



25 : 4<sup>th</sup> mo : 1639

John Goit pl. ag<sup>t</sup> Isaack Disberoe def. in acō of Debt To grant out attachm<sup>t</sup> ag<sup>t</sup> him for x<sup>s</sup> costes and to app<sup>r</sup> next Court

24 : 7<sup>th</sup> mo : 1639

Hugh Burt of Lynn pl. ag<sup>t</sup> Isaack Disberoe def. in an acō of case Referred to next Court ag<sup>t</sup> wh tyme Hugh Burt is to p<sup>r</sup>cure y<sup>e</sup> iudgm<sup>t</sup> granted ag<sup>t</sup> him att Boston last Court

31 : 10<sup>th</sup> mo : 1639

Hugh Burt commensing an acō Last Court ag<sup>t</sup> Isaack Disberoe def. now tried viz The Jury bring in for pl. 4<sup>th</sup> 10<sup>s</sup> damages & 10<sup>s</sup> costes John farrington was surety

From the Record of the Court of Assistants held at Boston the 3th day of the first month, 1639-1640, we learn that Isaack Deesbro and John Farrington forfeited their recognizance.

Whether he was the Isaac Disbrowe, above named, who died A.D. 1660, or Isaac the son, who died in his father's life-time, remains to be proved. I am inclined to think, however, it was the son.

That Isaac Disbrowe, Senior, was nearly related to Samuel Disbrowe of New Haven and Guilford, Connecticut (brother of the Major-General), there can be no shadow of a doubt. As to the namcs of his daughters' husbands, I would suggest that Stocker was and is a Lynn name, and it was John Johnson of Guilford, Conn., who married the daughter Elizabeth, 1 Oct. 1651, after her divorce from her first husband, Thomas Relfe or Rolfe.

One of the fellow passengers of Isaac Disbrowe the immigrant, was a John Astwood, who was undoubtedly the Captain Astwood to whom Governor Lecte refers in his letter to Samuel Disbrowe. His will may be found in the "Gleanings," Page 81.

From Lyson's *Magna Britannia* (London, 1803) we learn that Burgh or Burrough Green (called Borowghe in Jeffery Disberowe's will) is in the hundred of Radfield and deanery of Camps, about four miles south of Newmarket, and about eight miles north of Linton. Close to it is the parish of Brinkley, called Binckley in the will.

Elsworth, in the hundred of Papworth and deanery of Bourne, lies about eight miles nearly west of Cambridge, and about the same distance south-east of Huntingdon. The manor of Elsworth and the manor of the rectory were purchased in 1656 by Samuel Disbrowe, Esq., who died in 1693; his granddaughter brought it in marriage to Matthew Holworthy, Esq. (called the only son of Sir Matthew Holworthy, knt., of Great Palsgrave in Norfolk). After Mr. Holworthy's death it was possessed by his daughter, Mrs. Heathcote, who, having no children, devised it to Matthew Heathcote, who took the name of Holworthy, and was grandfather of the Rev. Matthew Holworthy, Lord of the manor, patron of the rectory and incumbent. In the parish church, besides the monument of Samuel Disbrowe, are several memorials of the Holworthy family.

Eltisley, in the hundred of Stow and deanery of Bourne, lies about 12 miles nearly west of Cambridge. The manor of Stow, or Goldinghams, afterwards called the manor of Eltisley, belonged successively to the families of Stow, Ward and Goldingham. In 1656 it was sold to Major General Disbrowe, whose descendant, Mr. John Disbrowe, devised it in 1741 to the two sons of his nephew, William Walford of Bocking. The rectory, with the advowson (we are further told) was purchased, about the year 1600, by the Disbrowe family. John Disbrowe, who was buried there in 1610, is called the grandfather of Major General Disbrowe and of Samuel Disbrowe, Keeper of the Great Seal in Scotland, both of whom were born at Eltisley, the former in 1608, the latter in 1619. The Major General was married at Eltisley to Jane Cromwell, Oliver's youngest sister, in 1636; James Disbrowe, elder brother of the Major General, inherited the estate at Eltisley, where he resided. His descendants possessed this estate until the year 1713. The parsonage house, which had been the seat of the Disbrowes, has been pulled down.

This adds one generation to the pedigree found in the College of Arms, and supplies, perhaps, a father for Isaac Disbrowe, who died in December, 1660.

Of Samuel Disbrowe, an abstract of whose will is given above, our friends in Connecticut can give a better account. I would only suggest that the pedigree gives us important information by disclosing the maiden names of his two wives. The first (Dorothy Whitfield) must have been one of the daughters of his minister and

next neighbor in Guilford, the Rev. Henry Whitfield, a reference to whose will I have, but of which unfortunately I have no abstract at hand. His second wife we had known as the widow of Samuel Pennoyer. May not the John Marsh, whose daughter Abigail became the wife of Samuel Disbrowe's son, and the Joseph Marsh, her brother, to whom administration was granted, have been related to John Marsh, of Hartford, Conn.?

The ancestry of the Rev. Henry Whitfield and his wife Dorothy, I expect to show in a future instalment of the Gleanings, having gathered a very large collection of material relating to their families.

It is my intention, also, at some future day, to give some account of the Holworthy family, which became connected by marriage with this Disbrowe family.

Mr. Evance, who is mentioned in Gov. Leete's letter, was doubtless Mr. John Evance, of New Haven, Conn., a son of Hugh and Audrey Evance, of London (see Hist. Coll. Essex Inst., vol. xvii. pp. 27-33). Hugh Evance was a citizen and clothworker of London, according to his will proved in London 28 March, 1636—(Pile 32). Mrs. Audrey Evance, whose will was proved in London, 25 Oct. 1651 (Grey, 184), was a daughter of William Jefferay of Chiddingfold, or Chittingleigh, in the County of Sussex, and sister of William Jefferay, who came to New England, it is said, before Endicott's colony was planted. It is well to note that her sister Ann was married to a William Goffe. John Evance went back to England and lived in Aldermanbury, London. In his will, made 13 Dec. 1660, proved 2 May, 1661 (May, 71), he mentions wife Susanna and sons Daniel, John, Stephen and Thomas. His wife, I suspect, was a sister of Capt. Francis Norton, of Charlestown, Mass., for in 1640 Mr. Evance (then of New Haven) called Capt. Norton's wife Mrs. Mary Norton, sister, and again spoke of his brother Norton. Mrs. Mary Norton, I have found, was a daughter of Mr. Nicholas Houghton, of London, and sister of Robert Houghton, who married Mary, sister of Major-General Sedgwick. She does not appear to have had any sister Susanna; so the connection would seem to have been through the Nortons.

John Evance's son Stephen, born in New Haven, Conn., 21 April, 1652, was probably the Stephen Evance, citizen and goldsmith of London, who was knighted at Kensington, 14 Oct. 1690, as we learn from *Le Neve* (Harl. So. Pub. 8, p. 435).

HENRY F. WATERS.

Mr. Samuel Disbrowe was an early settler of Guilford, Ct., which was founded in 1639. The late Hon. Ralph D. Smith, in his *History of Guilford*, states that he was "one of the first settlers of the town, and one of the seven pillars of the Church at its formation here." He was also a magistrate there, and is mentioned as "holding courts in the town with three or four deputies appointed by the freemen for that purpose." He was associated with Gov. Eaton, Gov. Leete and other distinguished men in forming and establishing the combination and government of the New Haven Colony in 1643, and, while in this country as one of its magistrates and the civil father of one of its towns, shared some of its highest honors. Upon his return to England with Mr. Whitfield, says President Stiles in his *History of the Judges* (p. 35), quoting from Noble, he became one of the commissioners of the revenues, and in the same year represented the city of Edinburgh in Parliament, at a council held at Whitehall, May 4, 1655. He was appointed one of the nine counsellors of the Kingdom of Scotland, and the same year Keeper of the Great Seal of that nation, and allowed £2000 annually. The year following he was returned a member of the British Parliament for the sheriffdom of Midlothian, and was continued in all his employments under the Protector Richard. Burton, who kept a diary of the doings of Cromwell's Parliament, of which he was a member, makes frequent and honorable mention of Samuel Disbrowe as one of the most active and talented members of that body. "This shows him," says President Stiles, "a man of political abilities to sustain so many and such high trustments with the reputation and acceptance with which he discharged them."

The Hon. Lewis H. Steiner, M.D., the editor of the *History of Guilford*, which was printed after the author's death, adds this foot-note:

"Samuel Disbrow was born on the manor of Ettisley in Cambridgeshire, on the 30th of November, 1619, and was the third surviving son of James Disbrow, Esquire, and a younger brother of the famous Major General John Disbrow, who married Jane Cromwell, a sister of the Lord Protector Oliver Cromwell, and was a member of several Parliaments, and one of the Judges appointed to try Charles I.

"Mr. Samuel Disbrow studied law with his brother John Disbrow, who in early life was a barrister." See *History of Guilford*, pp. 120-1. EDITOR.

The Disbrow gleanings, and particularly Leete's letter, are quite interesting. As the records of New Haven jurisdiction from 1644 to 1653 are lost, and the Guilford records as we have them now only begin with 1645, I can add very little to the notice of Disbrow given in R. D. Smith's *History of Guilford*, p. 120-1. There are, however, in Part II. of Vol. VI. of the Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, published by the government, some letters, &c., by and relating to him, which Mr. Smith never saw.

I suppose the brother Nathaniel, mentioned in Leete's letter, was Nathaniel Whitfield, D.'s brother-in-law.

Brother Hoadley, named in Gov. Leete's letter, was John Hoadly, born Jan. 1616-17, who came to New England in the same ship with Leete, 1639, and was one of the "seven pillars" of the first church gathered in Guilford June 19, 1643, as were also Leete and Desborough. John Hoadly married in G. in 1642, Sarah Bushnell, by whom he had twelve children, seven of them born in Guilford, where three died infants. Of two sons born in G. the younger became rector of Halsted, Kent,—the elder also took orders in the Church of England, and died master of the free school in Norwich, in the cathedral of which city he is buried. He (Samuel, born Guilford, Sept. 23, 1643) was father of Benjamin Hoadly, successively Bishop of Bangor, Hereford, Salisbury and Winchester (born 1676, died 1761), and of John Hoadly, successively Bishop of Leighlin and Fernes, Archbishop of Dublin, Archbishop of Armagh (born 1678, died 1746).

John Hoadly the emigrant returned to England in the autumn of 1653; the next year was appointed (presumably through Desborough's influence) chaplain of the garrison of Edinburgh Castle. His family went over (as the letter states) in 1654. He continued at Edinb. until 1662, when he settled at Rolvenden, Kent, where he died June 28, 1668. His widow survived him more than twenty years.

CHARLES J. HOADLY.

William Leete, whose letter is here printed, was also an early settler of Guilford. From the Visitations of Huntingdonshire, 1613 and 1684, we learn that he was a son of John Leete of Diddington, co. Huntingdon, and a grandson of Thomas Leete of Oakington, co. Cambridge. His mother was Anna, daughter of Robert Shute, and his wife Anne was daughter of John Payne, a clergyman of Southoe, co. Hunt. (See *The Family of Leete with special Reference to the Genealogy of Joseph Leete, Esq., F.S.S.* London, 1881, pp. 11, 12 and 64.) He was born about 1612, and died April 16, 1683. He was governor of New Haven Colony, 1661-3, and of Connecticut from 1676 till his death. A biographical sketch of him will be found in Smith's *History of Guilford*, pp. 121-2.

For Cromwell's plans for the removal of the people of New England to what he supposed would be a more favorable location, which is mentioned in Gov. Leete's letter, see Palfrey's *History of New England*, vol. ii. pp. 389-93.—EDITOR.]

## 2: April 1621.

In the name of God Amen: I comit my soule to God that gave it and my bodie to the earth from whence it came. Alsoe I give my goodes as followeth That forty poundes w<sup>ch</sup> is in the hand of goodman Woodes I give my wife tenn poundes, my sonne Joseph tenn poundes, my daughter Priscilla tenn poundes, and my eldest sonne tenn poundes. Alsoe I give to my eldest sonne all my debtes, bonds, bills (onely yt forty poundes excepted in the handes of goodman Wood) given as aforesaid w<sup>th</sup> all the stock in his owne handes. To my eldest daughter I give ten shillings to be paid out of my sonnes stock Furthermore that goodes I have in Virginia as followeth To my wife Alice halfe my goodes .2. to Joseph and Priscilla the other halfe equallie to be devided betweene them. Alsoe I have xxj dozen of shoes, and thirteene paire of bootes w<sup>ch</sup> I giue into the Companies handes for forty poundes at seaven years end if thy like them at that rate. If it be thought to deare as my Overseers shall thinck good And if they like them at that rate at the devident I shall have nyne shares whereof I give as followeth twoe to my wife, twoe to my sonne William, twoe to my sonne Joseph, twoe to my daughter Priscilla, and one to the Companie. Allsoe if my sonne

William will come to Virginia I give him my share of land furdernore I give to my twee Overseers Mr John Carver and Mr Williamson, twentye shillings apeece to see this my will performed desiringe them that he would have an eye over my wife and children to be as fathers and freindes to them, Allsoe to have a speciaall eye to my man Robert w<sup>ch</sup> hathe not so approved himselfe as I would he should have done.

This is a Coppye of Mr Mullens his Will of all particulars he hathe given. In witnes whereof I have sett my hande John Carver, Giles Heale, Christopher Joanes.

Vicesimo tertio: die mensis Julii Anno Domini Millesimo sexcentesimo vicesimo primo Emanavit Commissio Sare Blunden als Mullins filie naturali et legitime dicti defuncti ad administrand bona iura et credita eiusdem defuncti iuxta tenorem et effectum testamenti suprascripti eo quod nullum in eodem testamento nominavit executorem de bene etc Jurat.

68, Dale.

Mense Julij An<sup>o</sup> Dñi 162j.

Vicesimo tertio die emanavit cōmissio Sare Blunden als Mullens filie n<sup>at</sup>ali et l<sup>it</sup>ime Willm<sup>i</sup> Mullens nup de Dorking in Cōm Sur<sup>t</sup> sed in partibus ultra marinis def hēntis etc ad administrand bona iura et credita ejusdem def iuxta tenorem et effcū testamenti ipsius defuncti eo quod nullum in eodem nominavit ex<sup>tr</sup>em de bene etc iurat.

Probate Act Book, 1621 and 1622.

[William Mullins, the testator, was one of the passengers in the Mayflower, and the father of Priscilla Mullins, the heroine of Longfellow's poem, "The Courtship of Miles Standish." The will was evidently drawn up at Plymouth, New England, which was then considered a part of Virginia. The date of the will is not given, but it must have been on or before Feb. 21, 1620-1, for on that day Mr. Mullins died, according to Gov. Bradford's Register, as quoted by Prince in his Chronology, part ii. p. 98. The date April 2, 1621, is probably that on which the certified copy was signed.

Gov. Bradford, in his list of passengers in the Mayflower, has this entry:

"Mr William Mullines and his wife, and 2. children, Joseph & Priscila; and a servant, Robert Carter." In the margin he gives the number of persons in Mr. Mullins's family, "5."\*

In Bradford's memoranda of the changes that had occurred in these families in the course of thirty years, we find this entry:

"Mr Molines, and his wife, his son and his servant, died the first winter. Only his daughter Priscila survied, and married with John Alden, who are both living, and have 11. children. And their eldest daughter is married & hath five children."†

This will gives the names of Mr. Mullins's two children who were left in England, William the eldest son, and Sarah, who married a Mr. Blunden. The Probate Act Book supplies the English residence, Dorking in the county of Surrey.

Mr. Williamson, who is named as an overscer of the will, I take to be the "Master Williamson," who, according to Mourt's Relation, p. 36 (Dexter's edition, p. 92), was present, March 22, 1620-1, when the first treaty was made with Massasoit. Rev. Alexander Young, D.D., finding no person by the name of Williamson among the signers to the compact, concludes that the name Williamson was probably an error of the press, and suggests that of Allerton instead. (See Chronicles of the Pilgrims, Boston, 1841, p. 192.) Dr. Young's conjecture has generally been adopted by later writers.

Christopher Joanes may have been the Captain of the Mayflower, whose surname we know was Jones. Rev. Edward D. Neill, however, in the REGISTER, xxviii. 314, gives reasons for believing that his christian name was Thomas.—EDITOR.]

\* Bradford's New Plymouth, Boston, 1856, p. 446.

† Ibid. p. 452.

JOHN HARWOOD of London, merchant, 13 November 1684, proved 22 June 1685. To wife Elizabeth all my household goods and plate during her life and after to dispose of them as she shall judge meet, and all my five tenements &c. in St. George's Lane and Pudding Lane London, which I hold by lease from the company of fishmongers and two messuages in Pudding Lane which I hold by lease from Christ Church Hospital. To son Jacob Harwood the messuage near the Monument in London late in the occupation of Mr. Selby, to hold after the decease of my said wife. To son Joseph Harwood the messuage now in the occupation of Mr. Strood, after the decease of my wife.

"Item I give to my daughter Elizabeth Sedgwick now in New England and to her sonne Samuell those three houses in St George's Lane aforesaid which I hold by lease from the said company of fishmongers now in the occupation of Mr. Bodkin, Jerome Hall and — Norrice, to hold to them the said Elizabeth Sedgwick and her sonne Samuell their Executors, Administrators and assignes immediately from and after the decease of my said wife for and dureing all the rest and residue which shall bee then to come and unexpired of the terme in the said Lease by which I hold the same, they paying to the fishmongers company aforesaid the remainder of the yearly ground rent which is Eleaven pounds thirteene shillings and four pence nevertheless my will is that my said daughter Sedgwick and her said sonne Samuell or one of them shall pay and allow to my sonne John now in New England fiteene pounds a yeare out of the rents and profitts of the said three messuages or tenements dureing all the time they or either of them shall hold the same and if it shall happen that the said Elizabeth Sedgwick and her said sonne Samuell shall dye then I give the said three Messuages or tenements (after the death of my said wife and after the deceases of the said Elizabeth Sedgwick and her said sonne) to my said sonne John his Executors Administrators and assignes."

To my daughter Hannah Manwaring the two messuages in Pudding Lane now in the occupation of Mr. Bird and Thomas Smith &c. and after her decease to Elizabeth, her daughter. To my son Jacob one thousand pounds if he shall faithfully and honestly serve out his time of apprenticeship &c. To son Joseph the like sum at his age of two and twenty years &c. To wife Elizabeth six hundred pounds to be at her own disposing. To said daughter Manwaring five hundred pounds out of such money her husband owes me &c. To her daughter Elizabeth Manwaring two hundred pounds at her age of seventeen years.

"Item I give to my brother Thomas Harwood in New England fifty pounds to bee paid him there. Item I give to Nathaniel Harwood of New England fifty pounds to bee paid him there. Item I give to Hannah Wheeler of Concord in New England fifty pounds to bee paid her there. Item I give to Sarah Tucker formerly Scotto of New England fifty pounds which fower last menõned summes I will shall bee paid out of My Stock in New England. Item I give to Mr. John Collins forty pounds to Mr. Samuel Belchamber five pounds to poor Suffering Christians such as the said Mr. John Collins and my said wife shall nominate appoint and agree one hundred pounds and I doe hereby nominate appoint and desire M<sup>r</sup> Isaac Dafforne to bee my trustee for my said two sonnes Jacob and Joseph," &c. My said wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix, desiring her to take the assistance and advice of the said Isaac Dafforne, "and as for the remainder or overplus of my estate which I value to bee above two thousand pounds as by note inclosed of what is beyond Sea which when it is returned home to

London I doe give the one halfe thereof to my sonne John and the other halfe to my said wife and my two other sonnes Jacob and Joseph which is over and besides what is in the hands of M<sup>r</sup> Hezekiah Usher and John Usher and which by account is above five thousand pounds and is Stock in their hands the one halfe whereof belongs to mee and if they have not complied with my proposalls made by Peter Buckley Esq<sup>r</sup> then my power that I gave to the said Peter Buckley is to bee null and void and then I doe give the proceed thereof to my said soune John and my sonne in law Ralph Man-  
waring equally to bee divided betweene them."

To Mr. Matthew Meade ten pounds, to M<sup>r</sup> Lawrence ten pounds, to Ann Gillman five pounds, to my sister Harwood five pounds, to Mary Scater-good five pounds and to such poor Christians as Mr. Meade Mr. Lawrence and my said wife shall think fit ten pounds.

Wit. Hen: Bosworth, Humph Hackshaw, Jacob Bosworth.

Cann, 72.

[John Harwood, the testator, was no doubt the John Harwood of Boston 1645, freeman of Mass. May 2, 1649, who by wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, bp. 17 March, 1650; Hezekiah, b. 17 April, 1653, d. young; Hannah, b. March 6, 1655. He was admitted to First Church, Dec. 25, 1647, when he was called taylor. He sold his estate in 1657, and went home, and in 1677 was of London (See Savage's Gen. Dict.). Savage suggests that he may have been a son of George Harwood, the first treasurer of the Massachusetts Company.

Thomas Harwood, of Boston, presumably the brother Thomas named by John, m. July 7, 1654, Rachel, wid. of Robert Woodward and dau. of John Smith, and had Rachel, b. June 20, 1655, d. young; Jeremiah, b. June 4, 1656; Ann, b. Aug. 1657, d. young; Rachel, b. Feb. 28, 1661; and Benjamin, b. Feb. 4, 1663.

Nathaniel Harwood, of Boston, by wife Elizabeth, had William, b. March 28, 1665. Elizabeth Sedgwick, daughter of the testator, must have been the widow of Samuel Sedgwick, who was a son of Major Robert. Her husband was b. in Charlestown, N. E., where he was bap. March 31, 1639. He went to England as early as 1657. "It is curious that his signature was proved in England by his widow [Elizabeth], 1 Dec. 1683, then aged only 33 years, and she says he was her husband six years. 'Citizen and clothworker of London,' he calls himself in a deed of 20 May, 1667, whereby he sold his house and land in Charlestown to Francis Willoughby." (Savage.) See Sedgwick wills, *post*.—Editor.]

Memorandum that NICHOLAS HOUGHTON late of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Margaret New Fish Street, London, deceased, did on the one and twentieth day of January one thousand six hundred forty eight, *stilo Angliæ*, or thereabouts, utter and speak these words &c. I give to my son Robert Houghton the sum of ten pounds and my ring, to my daughter Mary Norton forty shillings to buy her a ring, and to my daughter Van Court forty shillings, and for the rest of my goods I give unto Ellinor my wife, and do make her my full executor .... in the presence of Arthur Wind and Susanna Houghton.

Admon. was granted 2 March 1648 to the son Robert Houghton, the widow having renounced. Fairfax, 33.

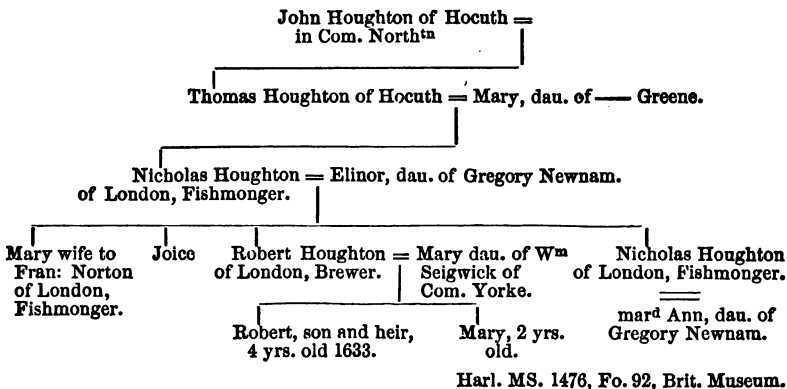
ROBERT HOUGHTON of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Olave's, Southworth, in the County of Surrey, brewer, 25 December 1653, proved at Westminster 7 January 1653. To wife Mary Houghton six hundred pounds in money and all my plate and household stuff whatsoever; also my house and land at Lewslam which I purchased of Thomas Hill, gentleman, deceased (and other real estate). To our daughter Martha four hundred pounds, to be paid her at her day of marriage or age of twenty-one years, and to daugh-

ters Sarah and Hannah (the same sum on similar conditions). To John Planner the younger, son of John Planner, citizen and girdler of London, and of my daughter Mary Planner the sum of fifty pounds within seven years after my decease.

"Item I will and bequeath unto my dearely loveinge and pious sister Mary Norton wife of ffancis Norton of Charles towne in New England the some of twenty poundes to be paied to her within two yeares after my decease." I will and appoint that the five hundred pounds due unto my son in law John Willcox who lately married my daughter Elizabeth Houghton be paid unto him within the compass of two years as the remainder of the portion which I agreed to give him with my said daughter. To my son in law John Planner five pounds to buy him a ring and to my daughter Mary Planner ten pounds (similar sums to son and daughter Willcox).

"Item I allsoe give and bequeath unto my very loueing brother M<sup>r</sup> William Sedgwick five pounds to buy him a ringe. Allsoe to my loueing brother ffancis Sedgwick five pounds to buy him a ringe." To three clerks, William Piggott, John Nobes and Robert Maisters and Lawrence West fifty shilling apiece and also to widow West the sum of twenty shillings. All the residue to wife Mary Houghton whom I appoint sole executrix. And I desire my brothers M<sup>r</sup> William and M<sup>r</sup> Francis Sedgwick to be overseers.

Alchin, 372.



[A pedigree of the same family may be found in the Visitation of London, published by the Harleian Society (vol. xv. p. 369). In the latter Francis Norton is called a haberdasher, which is more probably correct, if we may judge from the character of his inventory as shown in the Middlesex Records, he being the well-known Capt. Francis Norton, who was admitted into the church of Charlestown, Mass., 10-2-1642, and died in Charlestown, 27 July, 1657. He left no male issue, but has probably many descendants in New England through his daughters, of whom Abigail was the wife of John Long, Mary of Joseph Noyes, Deborah of Zechary Hill, and Elizabeth of Timothy Symmes and Ephraim Savage. In social, political and military relations Capt. Norton seems to have stood high.

The Houghton pedigree is interesting and valuable for the light it incidentally casts on the origin of the family of Sedgwick of Charlestown. The will of John Sedgwick, already printed in these Gleanings (*ante*, p. 47), by its reference to his brother Major-Gen. Robert Sedgwick, of New England, and his sister Mary, wife of Robert Houghton, establishes this connection clearly.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

STEPHEN SEDGWICK of London Brewer 19 July 1638. One third to wife Catherine and one third to children now living viz. Job, Sara, Susanna, Rebecca, Abigail and Joshua Sedgwick at their several ages of twenty and one years or days of marriage. The other third in special legacies. To the poor of the parish of Engleton where I was born and had my first breath, the poor of Horton, the poor of S<sup>t</sup> Bride's &c. To my uncle Thomas Checheley of S<sup>t</sup> Ives. To Arthur Browne of the same town. To my cousin Jane Prichard in Moore Lane. To my brother William Sedgwick's children living at my decease. To my brother Thomas Browne's children and his wife. To my brother Norton and his wife. To my cousin William Sedgwick and John Sedgwick and cousin Robert Houghton. To my aunt Anne Rundall. To my cousin Elizabeth Browne the daughter of my sister Elizabeth Norton. And I do forgive all such debts and sums of money as are due and owing unto me by any of my cousins Sedgwickes in Yorkshire. The rest and residue to loving wife Catherine Sedgwick, whom I make and ordain to be my full and sole executrix &c. My loving brother M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Browne, my loving brother M<sup>r</sup> Henry Norton and my said loving cousin M<sup>r</sup> Robert Houghton to be my overseers &c.

On the 15<sup>th</sup> day of December, A.D. 1649, issued forth a commission to Job Sedgeswick, natural and lawful son and principal legatee of Stephen Sedgeswick, late of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Bridget *alias* Bride's, Fleet Street, London, deceased, to administer the goods, &c., according to the tenor of the will, for the reason that Catherine Sedgeswick, wife and executrix of the testator, before his death, hath also departed this life. Fairfax, 192.

January 1655. English Stile.

The fifth day Letters of Administra<sup>cion</sup> issued out unto Martha Sedgewicke the Relict of Francis Sedgewicke, late of the parish of Mary Somersett in London de<sup>ce</sup>d To ad<sup>mi</sup>nister the goods ch<sup>ell</sup>s & deb<sup>t</sup>s of y<sup>e</sup> said de<sup>ce</sup>d She being first sworne (by Com<sup>mi</sup>ssion) truly to Administer &c. Fo. 12.

September 1656

On ye Thirtieth day issued forth Letters of Ad<sup>con</sup> To Johanna Sedgwick widow y<sup>e</sup> relict of Maior Robert Sedgwick late in the parts beyond the Seas Esq<sup>r</sup> de<sup>ce</sup>d To Administer all and singuler ye goods ch<sup>ell</sup>s and Debts of y<sup>e</sup> sayd de<sup>ce</sup>d Shee being first sworne truly to Administer &c.

Fo. 221.

WILLIAM SEDGWICKE, the elder (of Lewisham, Kent, says the Probate Act) 28 November 1663, proved 26 February 1663. To son in law Nicholas Ashton and his wife, my daughter, two parcels of land in Great Sampford and Little Sampford, Essex. To daughters Susan and Mary Sedgwick. To son in law Timotheus Van Vleteren three hundred pounds, which with three hundred pounds already paid makes in all six hundred pounds his full share and more of that money which fell to me by the death of M<sup>r</sup> James Harewin. To son in law Nath: James. To my nephew Zach. Sedgwick one hundred pounds, to be paid him within one month after my brother Sedgwick, his father, shall have paid the hundred and fifty pounds that I stand bound for him, with the interest. To my nephew William Barrett one hundred pounds to be paid to his father for his use &c. To my sister Mary Houghton. To my son Francis Commins. To my friend Robert Bacon. To my faithful servant Robert Boulton. To my loving friend Joshua Sprigge one hundred pounds to be disposed to charitable uses &c. William Sedgwick my only son and heir and sole executor. He to consult with his loving brothers Nath: James, Nich: Ashton and Timotheus Van Vleteren. Bruce, 22.



WILL. SEDGWICK, Son of William Sedgwick of London, Gen. became a Commoner in Pembroke Coll. Oxon. in Michaelmas Term A. 1624, aged 15 years. Having taken his Degrees and H. Orders he was admitted into this Church [Farnham] at the Presentation of two of his Relations\* in 1634, where he behav'd himself conformable to the Ch. of England; but upon the turn of the times in 1641 he clos'd with the Presbyterians; after the Loyal Clergy had been ejected from their Livings he became the chief preacher in Ely and was called the Apostle of that Isle. What he enjoy'd there and elsewhere, for several Years, he lost after the King's Restauration, by Non-Conformity. He was a conceited whimsical Person and one very unsettled in his Opinions; sometimes he was a Presbyterian, sometimes an Independent, and at other times an Anabaptist, sometimes he was a Prophet, and at other times pretended to Revelations; and upon pretence of a Vision that Doomsday was at hand he retired to Sir Francis Russells in Cambridge-shire, where he call'd upon certain Gentlemen as they were at Bowes to prepare themselves; for that he had lately received a Revelation that Doomsday would be some Day the next Week; whence he was afterwards call'd Doomsday Sedgwick; after the Restauration he lived mostly at Lewes-ham in Kent. In 1668 he retired to London, where he soon after dy'd. Ath. Ox. Vol. II. p. 335. Newcourt's Repertorium, &c. II. 256.

REBECCA THORNE of Hornsey in the County of Middlesex, 17 September 1660, proved 20 November 1660. To my sister Blackwell my diamond ring that was my mother's. To my sister Clarke the little cabinet of mother of pearl that was my mother's. To my son John Thorne my silver watch. To my daughter Sarah Thorne my diamond ring with one stone. To my brother Job Sedgwicke and wife and brother Joshua Sedgwicke twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To Mary Noble the forty shillings that she oweth me, and a small ring that I had at my Aunt Randall's funeral. To my cousin Moore the satin petticoat that was my mother's. To my cousin Elizabeth Ash the ring that I had at cousin William Sedgwicke's wife funeral. My sister Blackwell to be sole executrix, desiring her to take upon her the care and charge of my son Robert Thorne.

The will was proved by Susanna Blackwell.

Nabbs, 301.

Letters issued 21 July 1670 to Stephen Sedgewicke son of Job Sedgewicke lately of St Peter's Paul's Wharf London but dying in the City of Bristol, to administer on his goods, &c.

Admon. Act Book (1670) 113.

Inrollment of Letters Patent and other Instruments of State during the Protectorate of Oliver Cromwell, of his son Richard, and of the Government of the persons styling themselves Keepers of the Liberties of England, from 24 June, 1654, to 23 January, 1659.

Fol. 31. 6 June 1655. That the sum of 1793<sup>li</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> remaining due and owing unto Major Rob<sup>t</sup> Sedgwick upon his Accompts (exam<sup>d</sup> by the Com<sup>rs</sup> of our Navy) as he was employed in the publique service in New England and elsewhere against the french, be paid him.

Stowe MSS. (Brit. Mus.) 215.

\* He was presented to the living, Feb. 5, 1634-5, by Stephen and John Sedgwick (See Newcourt, ii. 256, and Bliss's ed. of Wood's Athenæ Oxonienses, iii. 894). The latter work contains a good sketch of William Sedgwick's life, with a list of his publications. Wood and Newcourt (*ubi supra*) and Palmer (Nonconformist's Memorial, London, 1778, i. 248) are in error in placing his death after 1668.—EDITOR.

[By the preceding documents and the will of John Sedgwick above referred to, we learn that Major Robert Sedgwick of Charlestown, N. E., was son of William<sup>2</sup> Sedgwick of London, gent., who had a brother Stephen<sup>2</sup> a brewer.

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> SEDGWICK, of London, had a wife Elizabeth who survived him and was living a widow in Woburn, Beds. in 1638. He had at least five children, namely: Maj. Robert,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> of St. Savior, Southwark, will 27 Nov. 1638, pr. 5 Dec. 1638, wife Martha. William,<sup>3</sup> a clergyman, rector of Farnham in Essex 1634 to 1644, afterwards held a living in the city of Ely, but was ejected under the Bartholomew act, retired to Lewisham, Kent, and died between Nov. 28, 1663, and Feb. 26, 1663-4. He had William,<sup>4</sup> and several daughters. Francis,<sup>3</sup> who was living in 1653, and was probably the Francis of the parish of St. Mary, Somerset, London, whose widow Martha was granted administration on his estate, January, 1655-6. Mary,<sup>3</sup> wife of Robert Houghton, who had Robert, Mary married John Planner; and Martha.

—<sup>2</sup> SEDGWICK, brother of William, perhaps Stephen above named, had: Stephen,<sup>3</sup> will July 19, 1638, proved Dec. 15, 1649, had wife Catherine, who died before him. He had Job,<sup>4</sup> Sarah,<sup>4</sup> Susanna<sup>4</sup> and Rebecca<sup>4</sup>; of whom Rebecca married Thorne and died in 1660, leaving a daughter Sarah Thorne. William,<sup>3</sup> probably dead in 1638, leaving children. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> married Henry Norton, both living in 1638. She had a daughter Elizabeth Browne.

William<sup>2</sup> Sedgwick, above, of London, is said in the Houghton pedigree (*ante*, p. 66) to have been of the county of York. He resided afterwards, it is presumed, in Bedfordshire, as his son Rev. William<sup>3</sup> is stated in Wood's *Athenæ* to have been born in that county, and another son John<sup>3</sup> in his will (Reg. xxxviii. 207) calls Woburn, Beds, the parish in which he himself was born. Elizabeth Sedgwick, wife of William<sup>2</sup> and the mother of these children, resided in Woburn after her husband's death. Probably Major Robert<sup>3</sup> Sedgwick and the other children were born in Woburn.

There is a Sedgwick pedigree traced to "Edward Sedgwick of Dent in com. York" in the Essex Pedigrees in the Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. xiv. page 600. In 1642, Edward Sedgwick, a great-great-grandson of the above Edward, resided at Chipping Ongar in Essex. I can find no evidence that the two families were related, though both were from the same county.—EDITOR.]

JOHN JOLLIFE of Fyfhed Magdalen in the County of Dorset, 29 October 1583, proved 30 January 1583. To the poor people of Stower Preaux, Stower Estower and Fyfhed Magdalen. To eldest daughter Rebecca Jollife and daughter Susan Jollife at ages of fourteen years. Son John Jollife. Mother in law Helen Newman, widow, late wife of Robert Newman deceased. Reference to a lease granted by father Richard Jollife, 20 December 22<sup>d</sup> of Elizabeth. Father still living. To brother Edmond Jollife. To kinswoman Christian Galler. To sister Mary Jollife. To brother John Jollife. Wife Elizabeth Jollife to be sole executrix. Uncle Henry Newman, brother in law Richard Estemond, brother Edmond Jollife, Nicholas Joyce and Nicholas Clarke, vicar of Fifehed, to be overseers. Butts, 23.

Letters issued forth 9 December 1639, to Catherine Jolliffe relict of John Jolliffe lately of East Stower in the county of Dorset deceased, to administer on his goods, &c. Admon. Act Book (1639) fo. 89.

"Memorandum that GEORGE JOYLIFFE, Doctor in Physicke, ye Sixteenth Day of November one thousand sixe hundred ffitie Eight made his last Will." Proved 24 November, 1658. My body to be buried with as little funeral pomp as may be. To my cousin Francis (my servant) the sum of fifty pounds to be paid when all my debts are satisfied. To my maid-servant Elizabeth five pounds and to Susan four pounds. To my brother Richard Joyliffe my black mare. To my cousin Francis (as above) all my Latin Books. To my daughter Katherine five hundred pounds, with the interest thereof, to be paid her at the age of sixteen or the day of her mar-

riage, and the same to be put out for her use by my brother William Bigg and my cousin Richard Newman. All the residue of my estate to my loving wife Ann Joyliffe and she to be executrix. Brother William to be overseer. None of these legacies to be paid or disposed of until Mrs Mymms's account be satisfied and paid. Wit: Thomas ffrewen and Sara Mills.  
Wootton, 631.

ANNE JOYLIFFE relict and executrix of George Joyliffe late Doctor of Phisick, 25 May 1660, proved 29 November 1660. My body to be buried in Trinity church near Garlick Hill, London, near the body of my late husband. To my daughter Katherine Joyliffe one thousand pounds, to be paid her at the age of sixteen years. A reference to a legacy of five hundred pounds left to her by the husband of the testatrix and to be paid her at the same age. The amount of this legacy to be recovered out of a debt due the said George by one Francis Drake of Walton, in the County of Surrey. If that debt should not be recovered then five hundred pounds more to make the thousand pounds fifteen hundred. To my mother Mary Bigge two hundred pounds. To my brother William Bigge\* one hundred and fifty pounds. To my brother John Bigge one hundred pounds. To Francis Cave, nephew to my said husband, forty pounds, and to Alice Cave, his sister, ten pounds. To my said daughter Katherine my diamond ring set with one stone only, my diamond locket, my plate, linen and other household stuff. My brother William Bigge to be executor.

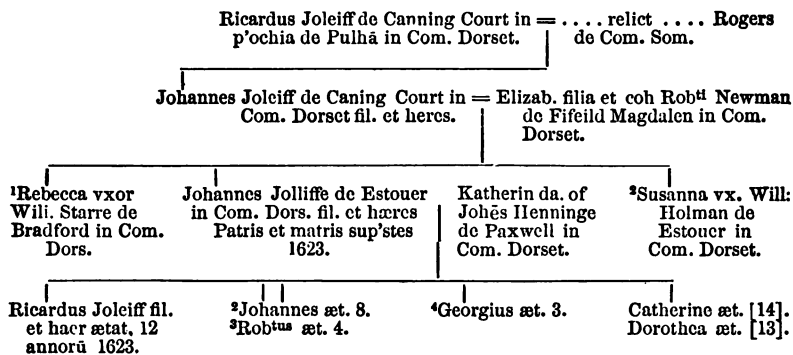
Wit: St. Frewen, Thomas Frewen, Miles Beales.

A codicil refers to fifteen hundred pounds secured in the names of Sir Charles Harford, my cousin Newman and my cousin Frewen, in trust for my use, and refers also to a deed from my brother Joyliffe.

Nabbs, 285.

THANKFUL FREWEN, of St Andrew, Holborn, in the County of Middlesex, esq., in his will of 25 September, 1656, proved 18 March, 1656, mentions, among others, his brother Accepted Frewen, cousin George Joyliffe, Doctor in Physick, niece Ann Joyliffe, wife of the said Dr. Joyliffe, and sister Mary Bigg.  
Ruthen, 110.

#### PEDIGREE OF JOLLIFFE.



Harl. MS. 1166, fo. 32b.

(Signed) Jo. JOYLIFFE.

\* Much about the Bigg family will be found in the REGISTER, xxix. 253-60; and *ante*, pp. 21-3.—EDITOR.

JOHN FREWEN the elder, of Northiam, in the County of Sussex, clerk, aged, &c., in his will, dated 1 June 1627, mentions son Accepted Frewen (President of Magdalen College, Oxford), son Thankfull Frewen and daughter Mary wife of John Bigg, lands &c. in Sussex and in Newenden and Sandherst, Kent. Barrington, 38.

[From the Roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, compiled from the Annals of the College and from other authentic sources, by William Munk, M.D., Fellow of the College, etc. etc., previously referred to, we learn that "George Joyliffe, M.D., was born at East Stower, in Dorsetshire. In the early part of 1637 he was entered a commoner of Wadham College, Oxford, where he remained about two years, and then removed to Pembroke College, as a member of which he took the two degrees in arts, A.B. 4th June, 1640; A.M. 20th April, 1643. He then entered on the study of physic, pursued anatomy with the utmost diligence, and 'with the help' (as Wood says) 'of Dr. Clayton, master of his College, and the king's professor of Physick, made some discovery of that fourth set of vessels plainly differing from veins, arteries and nerves, now called the lymphatics.' He finally removed to Clare Hall, Cambridge, and, having there proceeded doctor of medicine, settled in London; was admitted a candidate of the College of Physicians, 4th April, 1653; and a Fellow, 25th June, 1658. Dr. Joyliffe lived in Garlick Hill; and, as I learn from Hamley, died 11th November, 1658, being then barely forty years of age."

There is nothing, to be sure, in the foregoing wills of Dr. Joyliffe and his widow, to show any connection with English families in America. Fortunately we may learn, from another source, that he was a brother of John Joyliffe, Esq., an eminent merchant of Boston, Mass., who, as we are told by Savage, was of "Boston 1656, m. 28 Jan. 1657, Ann wid. and extrix. of Robert Knight, who had also been wid. and extrix. of Thomas Cromwell, the wealthy privateersman, had only ch. Hannah, b. 9 May, 1690. He was freem. 1673, many yrs. a selectman, one of the patriots of 1689 who put Andros in prison, town recorder in 1691; and was made by Increase Mather one of the Counc. in the Chart. of William & Mary, but drop. at the first popular choice; died 23 November, 1702." Savage is in error as to the year of his death, as is shown by the probate of Joyliffe's will (see below), and by Sewall's Diary.\* It should be 1701. The daughter of his wife, by her first husband, viz., Elizabeth Cromwell, was married first to Richard Price of Boston, and secondly to Isaac Vickars of Hull, and by the first husband had, among other issue, a daughter, Elizabeth Price, who became the second wife of James Townsend of Boston, ancestor of a distinguished Boston family, and whose granddaughter Rebecca, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Phillips) Townsend, was the wife of John Winthrop, LL.D. and F.R.S., Fellow of Harvard College and Hollis Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy.

The will of John Joyliffe of Boston, merchant (Suffolk Registry, B. 14, L. 432), made 7 February, 1699 (1700), proved 27 December, 1701, devises his mansion house to Martha, daughter of his late wife and wife of Jarvis Ballard, allowing the heirs of Richard Price power of redemption. He also makes numerous bequests to friends and relatives in England, viz.: Katherine Bowles, daughter of his brother Dr. George Joyliffe, Katherine Coope and Alice Morley, daughters of his sister Dorothy Cave, John Cooke of London, merchant, son of his sister Martha Cooke, Rebecca Spicer, daughter of his sister Rebecca Woolcot, John Drake, son of his sister Margaret Drake, and Margaret and Katharine Drake, daughters of his sister Margaret and Esther, daughter of his sister Mary Biss, sometime wife of James Biss of Shepton Mallett, in the County of Somerset. He also bequeaths sums of money to the Rev. Samuel Willard (of Boston), and to Mr. Simon Willard, his son, and to the poor of Boston. For a further account of his wife and her relatives, see "Family of William Townsend of Boston," Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. 19, pp. 274-5 (1882).—H. F. W.]

\* "Novr 23. 1701. John Joyliffe Esqr. dies. He had been blind, and laboured under many infirmities for a long time."—*Diary of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall in Coll. of Mass. Hist. Society, 5th Series, vol. vi. p. 48.*

WILLIAM GREY citizen and merchant tailor of London 1 September 1657; proved at London 18 November 1663. To son Abraham the copyhold house and orchard in Hamerton, in parish of Hackney. To son Josia part of another copyhold house in Hamerton with two barns, stable and cowhouse &c. To daughter Rebecca Grey another part. To youngest daughter Susanna Grey another part. Other lands in Hackney to these four children. To son Abraham the fee farm rent of the watermills at Barking, Essex, of fifteen pounds per annum or thereabouts. To son Josiah all other rents or tenths payable to me in the manors or parishes of Barking, East Ham or West Ham in said county of Essex, which amount in the whole about nine pounds three shillings and two pence. To daughter Rebecca (other rents) and all that Last of red herrings due unto me yearly from the bayliffs of Great Yarmouth in the County of Norfolk. To daughter Susanna (other rents). If wife be with child then such child to have an equal portion with the other four children.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving brother John Grey of New England the sum of five pounds of lawful money of England as an expression of my love to him. To brother Henry Grey the like sum of five pounds &c. And these two five pounds not to be paid until two years after my decease. To brother Isaac Grey my buff coat and five pounds to buy a piece of plate. To wife Susanna leases at Hamerton and lease of tenement in Birchin Lane, London, known by the sign of the Cross Keys. To brother in law M<sup>r</sup> John Price twenty shillings to buy him a ring. And the like sum to cousin John Smith, potter. To the poor of the church at Stepney of which M<sup>r</sup> Will<sup>m</sup> Greenhill is pastor the full profit of that Last of red herrings &c. for one year only next after my decease and no longer. And that year's profit I appoint to be paid unto the assissors and deacons of the said church whereof one M<sup>r</sup> Robert Williams my dear brother in Christ is one.

Wife Susanna to be executrix and guardian to all the children and brother in law John Price and brother Isaac Grey to be overseers.

Juxon, 130.

[Savage has several John Grays who were in New England.—EDITOR.]

ROBERT GREENE, Bodie maker, dwelling in the parish of Stepney, in the County of Middlesex, 5 August 1658, proved 22 September 1658. To be buried near my wife Dorothy in the church of St Leonard, Shoreditch. To Thomas Reynolds at Martin Branden in Virginia I bequeath forty pounds, but if he die before he receive it I bequeath it to Joanna Canon, widow, in Trinity Lane, London, or her heirs. To John Greene, a barber in Norwich, my brother, five shillings and to his son Francis Greene twenty shillings. To Alexander and Richard Greene, students in Cambridge, and to Christopher Greene, cook of Katherine Hall there, sons of my brother Christopher, five shillings apiece. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Gray, at Chelmsford, in Essex, four pairs of flaxen sheets, and to her brother Christopher Gray four pairs of sheets, and to Ann Gray, their sister, dwelling with me, ten pounds. To John Wright, bodie maker, once my servant, now dwelling in the parish of St. Leonard, Shoreditch, five pounds. To Richard Thorington, of the same parish, my mourning cloak. To Robert Marshall, bodie maker, of the same parish, ten shillings. To Nicholas Myriall, of the same parish, clothworker, a cloth suit. To Thomas White, virginall maker in the old Jury, a mourning hat and hatband. To

Mary Jenkes, of Grub Street, forty shillings. To my servant Jone Beer-croft twenty shillings. To Christopher Greene, my brother Nicholas Greene's eldest son, a carrier of Cambridge, five shillings, and to my loving friend Thomas Snow, gardener, forty shillings, whom I appoint executor, dwelling in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Leonard, Shoreditch. And the residue I leave to him. Wit: Roger Ley, Thomas White. Wootton, 417.

JOHN DINGLEY of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Olaves in the old Jewry, London, grocer, 21 August, 1626, proved 9 October, 1626. Begins with reference to an assignment made of property consisting of five leases three years and a half ago to brother-in-law, Sampson Cotton of London, draper, in trust, with consent of chiefest and greater part of his creditors.

To my sister in law Mrs Anne Fuller, widow, twenty five pounds yearly. To Alice Longe, my sister's daughter, now remaining in my service, ten pounds a year. To Robert Johnson the younger, of London, grocer, two thirds part of the benefit & profit which shall be made and raised of my said five leases, after the expiration of the term &c. of the trust deed.

I give and bequeath to my said brother in law Sampson Cotton, in respect of the pains and trouble which he hath taken and sustained for me, the sum of one hundred pounds &c. To Elizabeth Cotton, his daughter and my god daughter, fifty pounds; and to the rest of his children twenty pounds apiece. To my loving friend M<sup>r</sup> John Eldred the younger, five pounds. To my kinswoman Anne Jarvis, now the wife of George Jarvis, gentleman, fifty pounds within eight years after my decease. If she die before that time, then to her son — Jarvis, now living. To John Warton, of Winchester, my kinsman, twenty pounds within seven years after my decease. To William Allen the younger, my godson, twenty pounds, at the age of twenty one years. To my godson Thomas Strange five pounds within eight years. To my servant William Hudson, twenty pounds in seven years. To John Rosewarden, my servant, an augmentation of his wages if he shall continue workmaster in the "Coperous works" at Gillingham in the County of Kent &c. Other names.

Robert Johnson the younger to be sole executor, and loving & good friends M<sup>r</sup> Alderman Johnson, the said Sampson Cotton and the said John Eldred to be overseers. Hele, 141.

HARVARD AND SADLER (*ante*, p. 133).

The following is only another, though a very marked, evidence of the friendly interest taken in my work by my fellow workers at Somerset House. Hardly a day passes, in fact, that I do not have occasion to express my gratitude for some new genealogical fact brought to my notice by my friends here.

It was to Mr. Dunkin that I was indebted for the extract from the Archbishop's Register, showing the date of institution of Mr. Sadler at Ringmer, and the extract from the parish register giving the date of his induction, confirming, in the latter respect, the notes of Burrell which I had copied in the British Museum. HENRY F. WATERS.

*Kenwyn House, Kidbrooke Park, Blackheath,*  
17 Feb. 1888.

DEAR MR. WATERS:

Knowing the interest that is felt in the Harvard pedigree by yourself and others, I feel sure you will be glad to know that I have recently had the good fortune

to find, in contemporary records, the exact date and place of marriage of John Harvard to Anne Sadler, daughter of John Sadler, vicar of Ringmer—facts which have hitherto baffled the patient and diligent inquiries of genealogists.

The following extracts will speak for themselves. The first is a marriage license among the archives of the see of Chichester, while the second is the entry of marriage in the parish register of South Malling near Lewes, a parish adjacent to Ringmer, where John Sadler was beneficed.

I  
*Thomas Harvard, filius Roberti mag. de Conthorpe in com. Surrey  
 lani defuncti quondam pignori decessit in villa de Ringmer in parochia Sancti Olave in Southwarke  
 London quondam decessit de fide Roberti filii Johannis Harvardi de Ringmer  
 Septembris 1636*

II  
*Thomas Harvard apper of William Savoy 3<sup>rd</sup> September 1636*

[i.] "xviij<sup>o</sup>: Apri: pređ (i. e. 1636) Quo die magi' Anthonius Huggett Clicos in artibus magi' Surr': &c. Concessit hiam mro Esdræ Coxall Clico Curato de Southmalling sive eius locū tenenti Cuicunque ad soleñ m̄rioniū in eadem Ecclia inter Joñem Harvard Clicum pōe St'. Olavi iuxta London et Annam Sadler de Ringmer puef p̄stīto prius Jura-ment' ad sancta &c. p̄ dcūm Harvard nil impedimenti raCoe consanguinū affiū p̄cont' vel alterius Cause Cuiuscunque de Jure phibito de eius scientia ob-sistere seu intervenire posse quominus m̄rioniū inter eos itime soleñ Obligantur Idem Johannes Clicos et Samuel Jeames de Gliude yeoman in C ij:."

[ii.] "Maryed the 19 day of April 1636. M<sup>r</sup>. John Harvard of the pish of St. Olives, neere London, and Anne Sadler of Ringmer."

I am desirous that this discovery should be made known to your American genealogical friends, and I think there is no better medium than your own "Gleanings," in which perhaps you will not mind inserting this letter.

I am, dear Mr. Waters,

Yours very truly,

E. H. W. DUNKIN.

[Thomas Harvard, brother of Rev. John, in his will (*ante*, page 126) calls himself of the parish of "Saint Olave in Southwarke in the county of Surrey." It will be noted that John Harvard is described as of that parish in the above records found by Mr. Dunkin. Thomas Harvard describes himself also as "Citizen and Clothworker of London." A little over two years ago the records of the Clothworkers' Company of London were searched for entries relating to him, and those of his being bound an apprentice and his admission to the freedom of the company were found. An English correspondent of the *New York Nation*, April 8, 1886, writing from Cambridge, Eng., March 23 of that year, says: "The records of Clothworkers' Company show

that Thomas Harvarde bound himself an apprentice to William Coxe for eight years from June 24, 1627. I give the entry, extending the abbreviated Latin of the original:

“Thomas Harvarde filius Roberti nuper de Southwarke in comitatu Surrey lanii defuncti posuit seipsum Apprenticiū Willielmo Coxe Civi & Clothworker London par [pro] Octo Annos A festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ preterito Datum undecimo Septembris 1627.” (Apprentice Book, 1606-1641.)”

Thomas Harvard was admitted a freeman of the Company December 3, 1634, as is shown by an entry found in the accounts of Henry Browne, Quarter Warden, 1634-1635. Printed fac-similes of these entries were sent to me by a friend in England, April 16, 1886, and they are reproduced in the margin on the preceding page.

The writer just quoted, noting the fact that Harvard was admitted to the freedom of the Company before eight years had expired, says: “The explanation is that he had fulfilled the term of seven years, which was all that the use and custom of the city of London required.”

Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes presented to the Massachusetts Historical Society, February 10, 1887, similar printed facsimiles of both of these entries. See Proceedings Mass. Hist. Soc., 2d series, vol. III. p. 221. The record of Thomas Harvard being bound an apprentice is found in the Register of Apprentices Bound, 1606-1641.

An autograph of Thomas Harvard and another autograph of his brother John, have recently been discovered attached to a document dated July 25, 1635, found among the muniments of the Hospital of St. Katherine near the Tower of London. See REGISTER, XLII. pp. 109-110.—EDITOR.]

KATHERINE WILSON, wife of Alexander Wilson of St. Martin le Grand of London, taylor, 25 November 1583, proved at London 9 January 1583. I give and bequeath unto Alexander Wilson my only husband that part, parcell and portion that I, Katherine Wilson, had given and bequeathed unto me by my own uncle Edmond Grindall, late Archbishop of Canterbury deceased, with all my right and interest that I, the said Katherine Wilson, had or by any ways might have had hereafter to whatsoever part or parcell and portion of the residue of my said uncle's will and goods by any ways or means howsoever, in as large and ample manner as it doth appear in his will more plainly, and make executor of my said will my said husband Alexander Wilson. Butts, 20.

GUY BRISCOWE of the parish of Sundriche in the County of Kent, clerk, 26 May 1594, proved 1 March 1594. To my godchild Lawrence Gascony three shillings four pence. To all the rest of my godchildren twelve pence apiece. To my father, Edward Briscowe, of Crostananby in the Co. of Cumberland, if he be living, ten shillings. To my sister Margaret in the said county ten shillings. To my sister-in-law Mistress Isabel Wilson ten shillings. To my daughter Mary Briscowe three score pounds &c; to my daughter Anne Briscowe fifty pounds, to my daughter Isabel Briscowe fifty pounds, to every of my said daughters at their several ages of twenty years or at their several days of marriage. To my eldest son Thomas, forty pounds, and if all my lands are sold, other forty pounds. To my second son Edward fifty pounds. To my third son William fifty pounds. To my fourth son John fifty pounds. To the child my wife now goeth withal fifty pounds. Provision made in case of death of any of them.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Mary Briscowe daughter of William Willson, late of New Windsor in the County of Berks, deceased, &c all my lands and tenements with their appurtenances whatsoever within this realm of England to the only intent and purpose that she my said wife shall sell the same by the advice of my overseer or overseers of this my last will and testament hereafter named for the payment of the said



legacies and of my said childrens' portions. If my wife die before my said lands be sold &c. then they shall be sold by my loving brother-in-law William Wilson, clerk, for the same purpose &c. And if he die &c. then these lands shall be sold by my loving cousin Alexander Briscowe of Wattford, besides Aldenham, in the County of Hartford &c. And if the said Alexander die &c. then my loving cousins Edward and Robert Briscowe, of the parish of Aldnam (Aldenham) aforesaid &c. The residue to wife Mary, whom I make sole executrix &c. I nominate constitute and appoint my said brother-in-law William Willson, clerk, governor and gardiner of my said daughter Mary Briscowe. Scott, 20.

EDMUND WILSON of the parish of St Mary Bowe, in London, Doctor in Phisick, 28 September, 1633, with a codicil dated 30 Sept. 1633, proved 11 Oct. 1633 by William Taylor one of the executors, power reserved for John Wilson, the other. I bequeath my soul unto the lord my Creator, Redeemer & Comforter, my body to the earth to the great day. And concerning my burial my will is that my funeral shall be by night and decently accompanied by such kindred, physicians, friends and patients as may be thought fit to be nominated and will come to my burial and my will is that there shall be no manner of mourning at my burial either by my executors nor kindred nor any other.

To Mr Payne all debts he oweth unto me and five pounds. To Anthony Medcalfe five pounds and to Martha his wife forty shillings. To Bartholomew Edwards of Aldermanbury twenty pounds. I do remit to Mr Edward Alman of Cambridge the eight pounds he oweth me and give him twenty pounds as a testimony of my love & requital of his presents in my life time. I remit to my cousin William Briscoe the ten pounds he owes me, and give him ten pounds which my brother William Taylor owes to me by bond made in his name and also I give him the said bond. I remit to my cousin Blissenden the five pounds he oweth unto me and I give unto her five pounds more. I give unto my cousin Haies for his son twenty pounds. To Mr. Leech five pounds for his pains at my burial. To Mr Vocher five pounds. To my servant Robert twenty nobles. To my servant Geoffrey twenty pounds. To my maid servant Grace (money, bedding &c.). To my man Robert my old coloured rideing cloak lined with baize & my coloured cloth suit I wore at St Albans. To cousin Daniel Taylor fifty shillings. I remit to my neighbor Mr Ball the debt which he owes me. All the legacies before mentioned shall be discharged within six months after my death, or sooner if money come into my executor's hands.

And whereas there is none of my kindred to whom I would enlarge myself more than to my sister Taylor's children, if they had need, but because they have a loving & careful father & of good ability therefore I know what I should give them would not much augment their portions. Nevertheless in remembrance of my love unto them I give them these legacies following, viz. To Margaret Taylor ten pounds, to Hanna Taylor ten pounds, to Edmund Taylor twenty pounds. Item I give and bequeath to William Rawson one hundred & fifty pounds which legacy my executors shall retain in their hands and keep until the said William shall be recovered of his sickness and they, in the mean time, to allow unto him the profits of the said legacy towards his maintenance. To Edward Rawson, my sister's son, one hundred pounds. To my brother Gibbs five pounds, and to my sister Gibbs twenty pounds. To my cousin William Gibbs one hundred & fifty pounds &c. To Elizabeth Gibbs one hundred pounds, to be paid her on her day of mar

riage or age of one & twenty years. To my cousin Edmond Gibbs one hundred pounds, at the end of his apprenticeship, and thirty pounds more to bind him apprentice when such a master shall be provided as my executors shall approve of &c. And my will is that none of the legacies of my sister Gibbs' children shall lie dead but shall be bestowed & adventured in some lease or annual rent or in some other respectable way with the advice and consent of my sister Isabel Gibbs and of William Gibbs &c. And because my sister Summer's children have (by) many expressions of their love & respect to me "interested" themselves in my favor I must not neglect them: therefore I give to my cousin Hart one hundred & fifty pounds &c., to my cousin Page one hundred pounds, to cousin Thomas Summers one hundred pounds. To my cousin Whitfield ten pounds, to Thomas Sheafe ten pounds, to cousin Edmond Sheafe ten pounds, to cousin Grindall Sheafe ten pounds, to cousin Norwood ten pounds, to cousin Wesley ten pounds, to cousin Rebecca Haselrig ten pounds. To my sister Anne Wilson five pounds. To my brother Thomas Wilson forty pounds. I give to Elizabeth Wilson, wife to my brother John, in regard of her much pains & love towards me, the sum of thirty pounds and to cousin Edmond Wilson, son to my brother John, one hundred pounds. To M<sup>r</sup> Stevens the apothecary thirty pounds.

Whereas by my father's will I should have given ten pounds to Lincoln College in Oxon and had a desire to present it with my own hand, but have not had opportunity so to do, my will is it shall be forthwith paid and moreover I give to the said college ten pounds. The rest and residue to be divided into three equal parts, two parts whereof to brother John Wilson's children, and the other third to brother Thomas Wilson's children.

My brother John Wilson and brother in law M<sup>r</sup> William Taylor to be executors, and to each fifty pounds. The overseers to be my brothers in law Thomas Sheafe Doctor of Divinity, and M<sup>r</sup> John Summers and M<sup>r</sup> Bartholmew Edwards of Aldermanbury and to each of them twenty pounds. Reference is made to leases of house in Woodstreet, house at Charing Cross, house in Friday Street, lease of lands near Durham. To my cousin Edmond Wilson, my brother Thomas Wilson's son, my house and all my lands, tenements & hereditaments situate in Parshur in the county of Worcester and all my lands in the Isle of Bermudas, and to his heirs forever. To my sister Elizabeth (*sic*) Gibbs for and during the joint lives of the said Isabell and of my brother John Wilson one yearly annuity of ten pounds to be issuing, perceived and taken out of all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in the counties of Hartford & Kent &c. And whereas I have given to my sister Isabel Gibbs ten pounds yearly ever since my father's death my will is the same shall continue.

All my said messuages &c. in S<sup>t</sup> Albans in the county of Hertford and all my lands &c. in the county of Kent, with their appurtenances, chargeable with the said annuities, to my brother John Wilson during his natural life and after his decease to my brother Thomas Wilson and to my sister Isabel Gibbs (for their lives) then to my cousin Edmund Wilson, son of my brother John & his heirs. All the lands, hereditaments &c. in Charing in the County of Kent (let at fifty pounds per annum) to cousin John Wilson, my brother John's son, after decease of brothers & sister John, Thomas & Isabel as aforesaid. A provision insisting that brother Gibbs is not to intermeddle. To M<sup>r</sup> Nye, the minister, five pounds. To my executors further, to each sixteen pounds six shilling eight pence, to make their legacies one hundred marks. To my sister Margaret Taylor five pounds.

The witnesses were Tho<sup>r</sup> Andrew, Nicholas Viner, Jeffrey Wilson and Henry Colbron Scr.

The codicil provides for M<sup>r</sup> Rolles, the minister, forty shillings, M<sup>r</sup> Davis, the minister, forty shillings, M<sup>r</sup> Smith, in or near Coleman St., twenty shillings, D<sup>r</sup> Clarke my horse, saddle & bridle, so that he use him himself & not suffer any other to ride him nor sell him to any other. I also give him my best beaver hat. To brother John Wilson and his eldest son all my physic, books with my notes of physick added to the same. The legacy to my cousin Edmond Sheafe to be made up fifty pounds. M<sup>r</sup> Votior's legacy to be made up ten pounds. To M<sup>r</sup> Foxley, minister, forty shillings. To my brother John my three beaver hats. To D<sup>r</sup> Fox three and a half yards of black satin for a doublet, and to D<sup>r</sup> Meverel the same.

Wit: Bartholl: Edwards, Edmund Payne, William Gibbes, Rob<sup>t</sup> Step-pinge his mark.

To M<sup>r</sup> Daves, the minister, twenty shilling more in regard of his pains taken with him before his death.

Wit: Mare Hart.

Russell, 89.

EDMUND WILSON, M.D., was the second son of the Rev. William Wilson, D.D., canon of Windsor and rector of Cliffe, in Kent, who died 14<sup>th</sup> March, 1615, and was buried in S<sup>t</sup> George's chapel, Windsor. Dr. Edmund Wilson was educated at Eton and at King's College, Cambridge, and in that university proceeded Doctor of Medicine. He was incorporated at Oxford, 12<sup>th</sup> July 1614; was admitted a Candidate of the College of Physicians 22<sup>nd</sup> December 1615, and a Fellow the same day. On the 18<sup>th</sup> December, 1616, Dr. Wilson was installed canon of Windsor, but, because he was not ordained priest within a year following, he was deprived, and Dr. Godfrey Goodman succeeded, being installed 20<sup>th</sup> December 1617. Dr. Wilson practised his faculty for a few years at Windsor, but subsequently removed to London, was Censor in 1623 and Anatomy Reader in 1630. He died in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Mary-le-Bow in September 1633. Dr. Hammeys says of him: "*Syphar hominis, nec facie minus quàm arte Hippocraticus, nec facultate magis quàm religionis titulo celebris.*"

The Roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, by William Munk, M.D., London, 1861, pp. 157-8.

[The "brother Gibbs" mentioned in Dr. Wilson's will, was Thomas Gibbs, of Windsor, second son of John and Mary Gibbs. By Isabella, daughter of the Rev. William Wilson, D.D., he had William, Edmund, Elizabeth and two other children (a son and daughter) not named, according to Additional MS. 5507, in British Museum. In the same MS. (which is a copy of Philipot's Visitation of Kent, 1619-1621, with additions by Hasted) is a pedigree of the Somer Family, of whom John, son of John Somer of St. Margaret's, is shown to have taken, for a first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of William Wilson, S.T.P., and to have had issue by her. His second wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Dering of Charing. The Rebecca Haselrig, who was called cousin, was one of the daughters of Thomas Sheafe, of Windsor, and wife of Thomas Haselrig, of London, mercer, who was a brother of the famous Sir Arthur Haselrig (or Heselrigge) of Noseley, and third son of Thomas Heselrigge of Noseley. (See Harleian MS. 1476, British Museum.)—H. F. W.]

An abstract of the will of William Wilson, D.D., father of the above Dr. Edmund Wilson of London, and of Rev. John Wilson of Boston, Mass., will be found in the REGISTER, vol. xxxviii. p. 306 (*ante*, p. 54), with an account of the family appended. Abstracts and annotations of the wills of other relatives will be found in that volume, pp. 301-12 (*ante*, pp. 50-61).—EDITOR.

Munk's Roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, from which is quoted above an account of Dr. Edmund Wilson, the testator, contains also (page 227) an account of Dr. Edmund Wilson, the eldest son of the Rev. John Wilson, of Boston, Mass. He is named in his uncle's will as "cousin Edmund Wilson son of my brother John."—THOMAS MINNS.]

WILLIAM TAYLOR citizen & haberdasher of London 29 March 1650 proved 19 July 1651. To be buried in the parish church of Hacknay whereof I am a parishioner. Money to be expended in mourning apparel for my well beloved wife and my son Samuel Taylor & my daughter Rebecca Taylor &c. To my son and heir Daniel Taylor ten pounds for a piece of plate and to Rebecca Taylor his wife forty shillings for a ring. To my second son Edmond Taylor five pounds to buy him a piece of plate, and to my two daughters Margaret Webb, wife of William Webb, grocer, & Hanna Claxton, wife of Robert Claxton, mercer, forty shillings each for rings. These children have already received &c. My house in Paternoster Row, London, called the Three Nuns. Houses &c. at or near Charing Cross in the county of Middlesex. Reference to agreement made with the friends of Margaret my dearly beloved wife. Her lease of messuages or tenements at or near Paul's Chain, lately purchased of Stephen Goodyears & other estates. To wife Margaret all the firing which shall be remaining in my house at Hackney at my decease. To my daughter in law Rebecca Howard & to Mrs Malpas forty shillings each as a remembrance of my love. To my brother Robert Taylor, at the Summer Islands, forty shillings for a ring and forty shillings yearly during his natural life, and to his son Samuel Taylor, of New England, eight pounds &c. To my sister Elizabeth Owen forty shillings yearly during her natural life and to live without paying rent in the house where she now liveth in the town & county of Bucks: her husband Robert Owen to keep it in good repair. To Robert Owen the apprentice of my cousin Graunt ten pounds at his age of twenty two years. To my sister Martha Vocher, widow, five pounds and sixteen pounds yearly for maintenance of herself & children. To Elizabeth Vocher, the blind daughter of my said sister and to Mary and Martha Vocher two other daughters (certain bequests). Sundry other bequests. Residue of personal estate to youngest son Samuel Taylor and he to be executor. Wife Margaret and sons in law M<sup>r</sup> William Burroughes & M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Howard to be overseers & to each ten pounds. Shop in Paternoster Row in parish of S<sup>t</sup> Faith's, London, called the Brood Hen, and a parcel of ground behind it whereupon part of the messuage called the Bishop of London's palace was situate. Another tenement in Paternoster Row, in parish of S<sup>t</sup> Gregory's, formerly called the Golden Lyon and since the Three Cocks &c. all to son Samuel and his heirs. Failing heirs then the Brood Hen to son Daniel and the Three Cocks to daughter Rebecca Taylor. To Samuel also, after death of my wife, the Three Nuns, and after decease of Elizabeth Owen the messuage in Buckingham in County Bucks, now in occupation of Robert Owen, &c. House & land in Hackney, bought of M<sup>r</sup> Francis Coventry & wife, to son Samuel. Grey, 155.

[William Taylor was the step-father and Daniel Taylor was a step-brother of Edward Rawson, secretary of the Colony of Massachusetts. See REGISTER, vol. XXXVIII. p. 310 (*ante*, p. 58). The Samuel Taylor of New England, son of Robert Taylor of the Summer Islands, is supposed by Col. Joseph L. Chester to have been the person of that name who resided at Ipswich, Mass., and whose will was proved June 29, 1695, aged 81. See Some Account of the Taylor Family by P. A. Taylor, London, 1875, p. 76.—EDITOR.]

William Taylor, the testator, had three wives. His second wife Margaret was sister of Rev. John Wilson, the first minister of Boston, and the mother, by a former husband, of Secretary Rawson.

Her children by this marriage were a son Edmund Taylor, and daughters Margaret Webb and Hanna Claxton mentioned above.

Sister Martha Vocher was the second wife of Rev. Daniel Votier, Rector of St. Peter's Cheap, and was buried in that church, 4th May, 1651.—THOMAS MINNS.]

DANIEL TAYLOR of London, Esq., 22 February 1654, with codicil of 28 March, 1655. Son William (under twenty one) and my three daughters Katherine, Rebecca and Margaret. Brother master William Webb and Master Samuel Howard. Messuage in or near Paternoster Row, London, in occupation of Israel Knowles &c. Brother Howard. Brother Edmund Taylor and his heirs. Brother Samuel Taylor and his heirs.

In codicil he names wife Margaret, mother Taylor, sister Margaret Webb (to be guardian of my children), sister Clarkson, brother Clarkson, sister Juxon and brother Juxon, brother and sister Howard, cousin Sarah Howard, cousin Matthew Howard, brother Burroughs, cousin Votier, cousin Martha Knolls, cousin Mary Singer, cousin William Taylor at Newcastle, Aunt Owen at Buckingham, cousin Timothy Owen, cousin Anne Graunte, cousin Katherine Busby the elder and her daughter Katherine Busby (under twenty one & unmarried). To my brother Edward Rawson in New England ten pounds. To father and mother Locke, cousin Tucker (to buy her a ring). My two partners & brothers Robert Clarkson & Samuel Howard. To cousin Timothy Owen to be laid out for wife & children of his brother Robert Owen. To cousin Temperance Pratt, to aunt Gibbs forty shillings for a ring, to cousin Nicholas Juxon & to others. Mark Hildesley Esq. late alderman of London, sole executor.

The above will was proved 28 April, 1655.

Aylett, 348.

[Daniel Taylor was the son of William Taylor by his first wife.—THOMAS MINNS.]

Sir EDMOND ANDROS, of Guernsey, and now residing in the parish of St Anne, in the Liberty of Westminster, in the County of Middlesex, 19 July 1712, proved 8 March 1713, by John Andros Esq., executor. My body to be decently buried without ostentation. I give one hundred pounds for the placing of ten poor children to be apprentices to some Trader &c., i. e. ten pounds for each child. I am entituled to two several annuities of fifty pounds per annum, payable out of the Exchequer, by virtue of an Act of Parliament; these I leave to Dame Elizabeth my wife, during the term of her natural life; and one hundred pounds to her immediately after my death: these bequests in lieu of a jointure and in full recompence of her dower. After her death these two annuities shall go to my executor. I give the sum of two hundred pounds which is due me by bond from Thomas Cooper, near Maidstone, in Kent, taken in the name of my late sister in law Mrs Hannah Crispe, and all the interest that shall be due thereupon, unto Christopher Clapham Esq<sup>r</sup>, son of my late dear deceased wife, if I do not, in some other manner, give or secure to the said Christopher Clapham the said debt of two hundred pounds and interest. I give to Edwin Wiat Esq<sup>r</sup>. Sergeant at Law, if he shall survive me, and, in case of his death before me, to his executors, administrators or assigns, the sum of three hundred pounds which is due and owing to me by mortgage made from Mrs Mary Hurt unto my said late wife, by the name of Elizabeth Clapham, widow, &c., upon condition that the said Serg<sup>t</sup> Wiat shall pay

&c. unto the said Christopher Clapham Esq. the sum of two hundred pounds. To my niece Elizabeth, the daughter of my late brother John Andros, deceased, the sum of two hundred pounds, and to Ann, another daughter, one hundred pounds. To my nephew, Cæsar, a son of my said brother John, one hundred pounds; to Edmund, another son, the yearly sum of twenty pounds for his maintenance, and to William, another son, the sum of one hundred pounds. To my nephew George, son of my late brother George, deceased, all my estate and interest in the Island of Alderney, &c., and also five hundred pounds (with other property). To my niece Anne Lemesurier, daughter of my said late brother George Andros, the sum of one hundred pounds. To Cæsar Knapton, gentleman (certain sums due from him). To William Le Merchant, son of my late niece, Elizabeth Le Merchant, deceased, the sum of one hundred pounds, and to his sister Elizabeth, the now wife of M<sup>r</sup> Elizea Le Merchant, the like sum of one hundred pounds. I release and discharge my cousin Magdalen Andros, widow, the relict of my cousin Amos Andros, deceased, &c., of and from all sums due from the said Amos Andros, &c. To my cousin Mary Andros, daughter of the said Amos, the sum of one hundred pounds (and other legacies). A legacy to John Andros, eldest son of my brother John Andros, deceased. To Mrs Margaret Baxter, widow, ten pounds per year, out of the interest and profits of a mortgage due from the estate of my late cousin Margaret Lowdon, deceased (her estate in Harrow Alley, without Aldgate, London).

All my other estate in Great Britain, Guernsey, or elsewhere, to my said nephew John Andros, he to build, within two years, a good, suitable house on or at the manor of Sacuares, in Guernsey.

E. ANDROS.

Wit: James Spencely, Rob Hodson, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hodson.

Aston, 44.

[One of the Articles on Official Seals, published in the *Heraldic Journal*, Boston (Vol. I. (1865), pp. 140-2), conveys so much information about the testator of the foregoing will and his family, that no apology seems necessary for inserting the greater portion of it here.

"The seal of Sir Edmund Andros" . . . "is of frequent occurrence, and the following reply to an interrogation made in *Notes and Queries* last year [1864], gives us some valuable information about a peculiarity in the arms."

"Sir Edmund Andros, of Guernsey, bore for arms: Gules, a saltire gold, surmounted of another vert; on a chief azure, three mullets sable. *Crest*, a black-moor's head in profile, couped at the shoulders and wreathed about the temples, all proper. *Motto*, 'Crux et præsidium et duces.'"

"In 1686 he made application to the Earl Marshal to have his arms 'registered in the College of Arms in such a manner as he may lawfully have them with respect to his descent from the ancient family of Sausmarez in the said Isle' (Guernsey). In this petition it is set out that—His Great Grandfather's Father, John Andros als Andrewes, an English Gentleman, born in Northamptonshire, coming into the Island of Guernsey as Lieutenant to Sir Peter Mewtis, K<sup>t</sup>, the Governor, did there marry A<sup>o</sup> 1543 with Judith de Sausmarez, onely Daughter of Thomas Sausmarez, son and heir of Thomas Sausmarez, Lords of the Seignorie of Sausmarez in the said Isle, &c."

"The warrant, granting the petition, is dated September 23, 1686; and from this time Sir Edmund Andros and his descendants" (?) "as Seigneurs de Sausmarez, quartered the arms of De Sausmarez with their own, and used the crest and supporters belonging thereto, as depicted in the margin of the warrant. These arms are thus blazoned:—Argent, on a chevron gules between three leopards' faces sable, as many castles triple-towered, gold. *Crest*, a falcon affrontant, wings expanded, proper, belted, gold. Supporters: Dexter, a unicorn argent, tail cowarded; Sinister, a greyhound argent, collared gules, garnished gold.' This reply, by Edgar MacCulloch, Esq., of Guernsey, is in *Notes and Queries*, 3d series, v. 425.—H. F. W.

Sir Edmund Andros was born in London, Dec. 6, 1637, where he died Feb. 24, 1713-4, and three days later was buried at St. Anne's, Soho, Westminster. A memoir of him by William H. Whitmore, A.M., with portrait, is prefixed to the first volume of "The Andros Tracts" (Prince Society, 1868). The pedigree placed by Sir Edmund on record at the Herald's College, in September, 1686, and his will, are printed in full in that volume.—EDITOR.

In the Sir Edmund Andros abstract I note the name of his step-son Christopher Clapham. We had one William Clapham, a planter in Warrosquaike County (subsequently Isle of Wight) as early as 1620; and I have the additional notes as to grants of land: William Clapham, 1100 acres on the south side of the Rappahannock river, in consideration of the transportation of 22 persons, Aug. 22, 1650, Book No. 2, p. 238, and George Clapham 670 acres on the south side of York river, Dec. 24, 1652, Book No. 3, p. 162, *Virginia Land Registry*.—R. A. BACCK.]

FRANCES LUDLOW.—Sententia pro confirmatione testamenti Franciscæ Ludlowe, —nuper dum vixit parochiæ Sancti Egidii in Campis in Comitatu Midd. etc. — in judicio inter Danielem Ketteridge etc. executorem etc., ex una et Henricum Ludlowe, armigerum, Elizabetham Penny als Ludlowe, Luciam Ludlowe, Margaretam Vernon als Ludlowe necnon Bridgittam Keene als Ludlowe, fratrem et sorores naturales et legitimos ex utroque latere dictæ defunctæ, ac Henricum Ludlowe militem, Edmundum Ludlowe, Humfridum Ludlowe, Benjaminum Ludlowe, Ellenoram Ludlowe et Catherinam Hall als Ludlowe, fratres et sorores naturales et legitimos ex paterno latere ejusdem defunctæ, necnon Rogerum Ludlowe consanguineum, etc. Hele, 28 (1626).

[These Sententiæ are often very valuable as evidence, and should be more studied.

H. F. W.

An abstract of the will of George Ludlow, who came to Massachusetts in its early days, but returned to England, will be found in these Gleanings (*ante*, p. 172), and much information about the Ludlows is printed there and in *ante*, p. 208.

In 1884 a "Pedigree of Ludlow of Hill Deverill, co. Wilts," in tabular form, was printed. The arms of this family are given as—"Argent, a chevron between three martins' heads erased, sable. Crest, a demi martin rampant sable. Motto: *Omne solum forti patria*." This pedigree was compiled by Henry Hungerford Ludlow-Bruges, Esq., M.A., and G. D. Scull, Esq., the latter a contributor of valuable articles to the REGISTER, and now residing in London, England. A copy of the pedigree printed on vellum, presented by Mr. Scull, is in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. It shows exhaustive research, giving fourteen generations of the family.

I give below the early generations reduced to REGISTER FORM. It will be seen that Frances Ludlow was an aunt of Edmund Ludlow, the English patriot, who was a member of the High Court of Justice which condemned Charles I. to execution, and that Edmund was a cousin-nephew of George Ludlow, whose will may be found in abstract at the above reference, and of his brother Roger Ludlow, deputy governor of Massachusetts.—EDITOR.]

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> LUDLOW, of Hill Deverill, co. Wilts, Butler to Henry IV., V. and VI. M. P. for Ludgershall, Wilts. Buried in St. Thomas' Church, Salisbury. Married Margaret, daughter and heiress of William Rymer. (*Vide* will of John Ludlow, son and heir, proved 26 April, 1488.) Children:

2. i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, married Lora Ringwood.
- ii. MARGARET<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, married William Sandes.
- iii. MARGERY<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, married William Earle.
- iv. JOAN<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, married 1st, John Norwood; m. 2d, Thomas Ringwood of Southampton.
- v. MARGARET<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, the Younger. Buried at Corsham Church. Married Thomas Trapnell or Tropenell of Great Chalfeld, near Trowbridge, Wilts, Esq. Buried at Corsham Church; tomb existing.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW. Will proved 26 April, 1488. Married Lora, daughter of Thomas Ringwood of Ringwood, Hants. Child:

3. i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, married Philippa Bulstrode.

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> LUDLOW, buried in chancel of Hill Deverill Church. *Vide* will proved 14 Nov. 1519. Married Philippa, daughter and heiress of William Bulstrode of London. Children:

4. i. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> LUDLOW, married Jane Moore.

ii. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> LUDLOW, unmarried.

iii. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup> LUDLOW, married William Horsey of Martin, Wilts.

4. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> LUDLOW. *Vide* will proved 6 May, 1533. Married Jane, daughter and co-heiress of Nicholas Moore of Withford, co. Southampton. Children:

5. i. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> LUDLOW, married Edith, daughter of Lord Windsor.

ii. MARY<sup>5</sup> LUDLOW, married Richard Scrope of Castle Combe, Wilts. (*Vide* Pedigree of Lord Scrope.)

5. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> LUDLOW. High Sheriff of Wilts, 1567. Will proved 4 Feb. 1580. Married Edith, third daughter of Lord Windsor of Stanwell, Middlesex. Children:

6. i. EDMUND<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married 1st, Bridget Coker; m. 2d, Margaret Manning.

7. ii. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married Jane Pyle.

iii. ANNE<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married Thomas Hall of London, gent.

iv. MARGARET<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married Robert Vaux of Odiham, Hants.

v. JANE<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married — Bassett.

vi. MARY<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married Hugh Ryley of New Sarum, gent.

vii. URSULA<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married Rev. William Earth, rector of Mildenhall, Wilts.

viii. PHILIPPA<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, married Thomas, son of Sir John Zouch, Knt., Dorset.

6. Sir EDMUND<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW. M. P. for Hindon 1603. Administration 1624. Married 1st, Bridget, daughter and sole heiress of Henry Coker of Maypowder, co. Dorset. She was buried at Hill Deverill, Sept. 1587. Children:

i. HENRY<sup>7</sup> of Hill Deverill and afterwards of Tadley, co. Hants, b. 1577. Matriculated at "Aula Cervina," Oxford, 22 Oct. 1591, aged 14. Graduated B.A. 17 Dec. 1594. Administration 28 Oct. 1639. Married Lettice, daughter of Thomas West, Lord De La Warre. *Vide* Monument in Hill Deverill church. Descendants given in the tabular pedigree.

ii. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, died young.

iii. JOHN<sup>7</sup>.

iv. ANNE<sup>7</sup>, died young.

v. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup>.

vi. LUCY<sup>7</sup>.

vii. MARGARET<sup>7</sup>.

viii. BRIDGET<sup>7</sup>.

ix. JANE<sup>7</sup>.

x. FRANCES<sup>7</sup>, bapt. at Hill Deverill, 15 Sept. 1787. Will proved 8 Feb. 1624-5. Describes herself as a daughter of Sir Edmund Ludlow, and twice refers to her cousin Roger Ludlow.

He married 2d, Margaret, daughter of Henry Manning of Down, co. Kent, Marshall of the Household, relict of Thomas Howard, viscount Bindon, third son of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk. She was bapt. at Down, 30 Nov. 1559, and buried at Maiden Bradley, Wilts, 14 Dec. 1643. Children:



- 8. xi. HENRY,<sup>7</sup> married Elizabeth Phelips.
- xii. EDMUND,<sup>7</sup> of Kingston Deverill, bapt. at Hill Deverill, 25 June, 1595. Matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 19 June, 1610, age 14. M.P. for Hindon. Will proved 23 Nov. 1666. Married Katherine. Died without issue.
- xiii. HUMPHREY,<sup>7</sup> matriculated at B. N. C. Oxon, 1611. Living at Allington, 1633.
- xiv. BENJAMIN,<sup>7</sup> killed at the siege of Corfe Castle. Administration 1659-60. His second son,  
*Edmund*,<sup>8</sup> of Ealing, co. Middlesex, was executor to the will of his uncle, Edmund Ludlow the Elder, of Kingston Deverill. Will dated 13 June, 1586, proved in London, 4 Feb. 1689-90. Married Douglas, daughter of Sir Francis D'Aungier, Knt. Ch.: 1. Thomas,<sup>9</sup> 2. Emilia.<sup>9</sup>

[xv. ELEANOR. xvi. CATHERINE.]\*

7. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> LUDLOW, of Dinton and Baycliffe. Buried at Dinton, 25 Nov. 1607. Will proved June, 1608. Married Jane, daughter of Thomas and sister of Sir Gabriel Pyle, Knt., of Bapton, in the parish of Fisherton de la Mere. Her will proved 6 July, 1650. Children:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>7</sup> born at Dinton, 7 Sept. 1583, died young.
- ii. GABRIEL,<sup>7</sup> bapt. at Dinton, 10 Feb. 1587. Called to the Bar 15 Oct. 1620. Elected a Bencher 3 Nov. 1637. Particular Receiver of the Duchy of Lancaster possessions in Norfolk, Suffolk and Cambridge. His patent dated 5th of Charles I. Resigned the office 28 June, 1639. Deputy Ranger of Sellwood Forest, 1638. Married Phillis, who sold Baycliffe to Sir James Thynne, 1653. Children:
  - 1. *Gabriel*,<sup>8</sup> bapt. at Warminster, 13 Aug. 1622. Admitted to the Inner Temple 13 June, 1638. Killed at the Battle of Newbury, 1644. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs, in which he describes the death of his cousin Gabriel at Newbury.
  - 2. *Thomas*,<sup>8</sup> bapt. at Warminster, 1 November, 1624.
  - 3. *Francis*,<sup>8</sup> bapt. at Warminster, 10 Sept. 1626. Living at Maiden Bradley, 1666. Married. Issue.
  - 4. *Anne*,<sup>8</sup> bapt. at Warminster, 4 Dec. 1628.
  - 5. *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 18 Oct. 1632.
  - 6. *John*,<sup>8</sup> *Vide* Jane Ludlow's will, proved 6 July, 1650.
  - 7. *Sarah*,<sup>8</sup> *Vide* Jane Ludlow's will, proved 6 July, 1650.
- iii. ROGER,<sup>7</sup> bapt. at Dinton, 7 March, 1590. Matriculated at Balliol Coll., Oxford, 16 June, 1610. Gained distinction in New England. Married; issue. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs; also George Ludlow's will, proved 1 Aug. 1656.
- iv. ANNE,<sup>7</sup> bapt. at Dinton, 5 July, 1591. Buried at Dinton, 8 July, 1613.
- v. THOMAS,<sup>7</sup> bapt. at Baverstock, 3 March, 1593. Inventory taken 16 June, 1646. Married at Warminster, 15 Feb. 1624, Jane Bennett, daughter of John Bennett of Steeple Ashton and Smallbrook, who was bapt. at Warminster, 15 April, 1604, and died 19 Dec. 1683. Children:
  - 1. *Thomas*,<sup>8</sup> bapt. at Warminster, 3 March, 1631. Buried 13 Nov. 1668. Administration granted to Sarah Ludlow, 18 Aug. 1669. He married 18 Aug. 1658, Sarah Sutton, born (according to John Ludlow, her son) 1639. She survived her husband, remarried, and died as Mrs. Langley, 16 April, 1700, at Warminster. Their son Thomas<sup>9</sup> Ludlow was father of Christopher,<sup>10</sup> whose son Benjamin<sup>11</sup> was father of Benjamin Pennell,<sup>12</sup> whose son William Heald<sup>13</sup> Ludlow, Esq., assumed the name and arms of Bruges by royal license in 1835, on succeeding to the landed estates of Thomas Bruges of Seend, Esq. Mr. W. H. Ludlow-Bruges was father of Henry Hungerford<sup>14</sup> Ludlow-Bruges (one of the compilers of the tabular pedigree from which this is extracted), born at Seend, 10 June, 1847; graduated at St. John's College, Oxford, M.A. 1872.

\* These two names in brackets are entered by Mr. Waters on the authority of the preceding Sententia.—EDITOR.

2. *Gabriel*,<sup>s</sup> of Frome, bapt. at Warminster, 27 Aug. 1634.\*
3. *William*,<sup>s</sup> of Sarum, bapt. at Warminster, 11 April, 1637.
4. *John*,<sup>s</sup> bapt. at Warminster, 9 Jan. 1640.
- vi. *GEORGE*,<sup>7</sup> bapt. at Dinton, 15 Sept. 1596. Will proved 1 Aug. 1656. Member of the Virginian Council. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.

8. Sir *HENRY*<sup>7</sup> *LUDLOW*, Knt., born at Maiden Bradley, 1592. Matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 16 Oct. 1607, aged 15. Graduated as B.A. 6 Feb. 1609. High Sheriff for Wilts 1633. M. P. 1640. Died intestate; buried at St. Andrews, Holborn, 1 Nov. 1643. Administration of effects granted to his eldest son, General Edmund Ludlow, 20 March, 1646-7, which grant being subsequently revoked, a new grant was made to Nathaniel Ludlow, 8 Feb. 1660-1. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Phelps of Montacute, Somerset. Her will, dated 18 May, 1660, was proved at London, 19 Jan. 1660-1. She was buried at St. Andrews, Holburn, 6 Nov. 1660. Children:

- i. *EDMUND*<sup>s</sup> *LUDLOW*, the celebrated Republican, born at Maiden Bradley, 1616-17. Matriculated at Trinity College, Oxford, 10 Sept. 1634, aged 17. Graduated as B.A. 14 Nov. 1636. Admitted to the Inner Temple 13 June, 1638. M. P. for Wilts. High Sheriff 1645. Was one of the King's Judges. Commander of the forces in Ireland. Died an exile at Vevay, 1693. Married Elizabeth Thomas of Wenvoe Castle, co. Monmouth. Left no issue. *Vide* monument at Vevay.
- ii. *ROBERT*,<sup>s</sup> second son, born 1621. Matriculated at Magdalen College, Oxford, 12 July, 1636, aged 15. Died a prisoner of war 1643. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.
- iii. *THOMAS*.<sup>s</sup> *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.
- iv. *NATHANIEL*,<sup>s</sup> bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 13 April, 1624. Administrator of his father Sir Henry Ludlow's effects. Executor to his mother, his uncle Edmund, and his brother Philip. Will proved 12 May, 1701.
- v. *FRANCES*,<sup>s</sup> bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 6 Oct. 1626. Buried at Maiden Bradley, April, 1632.
- vi. *PHILIP*,<sup>s</sup> bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 15 April, 1628. Died at sea, 13 Aug. 1650. Administration 1 Oct. 1650.
- vii. *HENRY*,<sup>s</sup> bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 19 Feb. 1629-30. Ancestor of Earls Ludlow. The peerage became extinct in 1842.
- viii. *ELIZABETH*,<sup>s</sup> married Col. Kempstone. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.
- ix. *MARGARET*,<sup>s</sup> married Giles Strangeways, Esq., of East Charlton, Somerset. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.

*STEPHEN SEDGWICK* (*ante*, pages 259 and 261).

[I think the EDITOR is wrong, on page 261, in supposing that this Stephen Sedgwick, brewer, was a nephew of William<sup>s</sup> Sedgwick, of London, and a cousin of Major General Robert Sedgwick, of New England. I had looked on this Stephen as a brother of the first William and an uncle of Robert. Stephen Sedgwick calls Robert Houghton cousin. I almost always understand by this word what we now express by the words nephew or niece, and not a cousin german. He is referred to by John Sedgwick (*ante*, page 47) as my uncle "Stephen Sedgwick, brewer." Why suppose another Stephen Sedgwick, brewer?—H. F. WATERS.

With regard to the references to the Sedgwick family in the January REGISTER, the Major Robert Sedgwick mentioned was *Major General* Robert Sedgwick, the first of the name to emigrate to this country. He was the son of William Sedgwick and Elizabeth Howe, who were married, according to the registers of St. Mary's Church at Woburn, Bedfordshire, England, on April 10th, 1604. His father, William, was a warden of that church, and was buried there on July 25th, 1632. General Sedgwick was baptized May 6th, 1613. The earliest date on the St. Mary's registers is 1558, and the earliest Sedgwick record there is of the baptism of Richard, son of James Sedgwickes, Sept. 18th, 1580. With the General's

\* He is said to have been the ancestor of the New York Ludlows.—G. D. SCULL.

father, born about 1585, the record is lost, and researches at Woburn, York, London and elsewhere, have so far failed to reveal any *authentic* trace of his grandfather, though the numerous appearances of the name in Yorkshire, Lancashire and Bedfordshire, and in the lists of members of the great guilds in London and elsewhere, prove that the family was one of distinction, and that further search will discover the missing link in the chain.

General Robert Sedgwick married in England, Johanna ——. After his death she married the Rev. Thomas Allen, pastor of the Congregational Church in Norwich, England, formerly teacher of the church in Charlestown, Mass., from about 1639 to 1651, when he returned to England, by whom she had no children. General Robert Sedgwick emigrated to this country in 1635, and was one of the most distinguished men of his time. He was one of the earliest settlers of Charlestown, Mass. In 1641, 1645 and 1648 he commanded the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, of which he was a founder, and in 1641, the Castle. He was an officer under, and friend of, Cromwell, with whom he corresponded, and by whom he was sent in July, 1654, from Boston to Jamaica, after the capture of that Island by the British, with a fleet under his orders with reinforcements for the army under Gen. Venables. He was one of the Commissioners for the Government of Jamaica, and died there on May 24th, 1656, leaving several children. Professor Adam Sedgwick, of Trinity College, Cambridge, England, in a letter written some years before his death, in 1873, says that the clan was settled from very early times among the mountains which form the borders of Lancashire, Yorkshire and Westmoreland; and he believed that every family of the name could trace its descent from ancestors who were settled among these mountains. The name among the country people in the north of England is sometimes pronounced Sigswick, and the oldest spelling of it is Siggeswick,—at least so it is written in many of the parish records going back to the reign of Henry VIII. It is good German, and means the *Village of Victory*, probably designating some place of successful broil where our rude Saxon or Danish ancestors first settled in the country, and drove the old Celtic tribes out of it, or into the remote recesses of the Cambrian Mountains, where many Celtic names are met with to this day. But in the valley where the Sedgwicks are chiefly found, the names are almost exclusively Saxon or Danish. Ours, therefore, was a true Border Clan.

The name Sedgwick was probably a correction given, like many others, through a wish to explain the meaning of a name (Siggeswick), the real import of which was quite forgotten. The word *Sedge* is not known in the northern dialects of England, and the plant itself does not exist among the Yorkshire valleys. But a branch of the clan settled in the low regions of Lincolnshire, and seem to have first adopted the more modern spelling, and at the same time began to use a bundle of sedge as the family crest. This branch was never numerous, and is now believed to be entirely extinct. Indeed, the Sedgwicks never seem, at least in England, to flourish away from their native mountains. If removed to the low country, they droop and die away in a few generations. A still older crest, and one suited to the history of the race, is an eagle with out-spread wings. Within a comparatively few years, eagles existed among the higher mountains on the border. The arms most commonly borne by the Sedgwicks, and accorded to them by Burke in his *Encyclopædia of Armorial Bearings*, are composed of a field or, a cross gules, with five bells of the field, and a lion passant through sedge on a cap of maintenance.—ROBERT SEDGWICK, *of New York City*.]

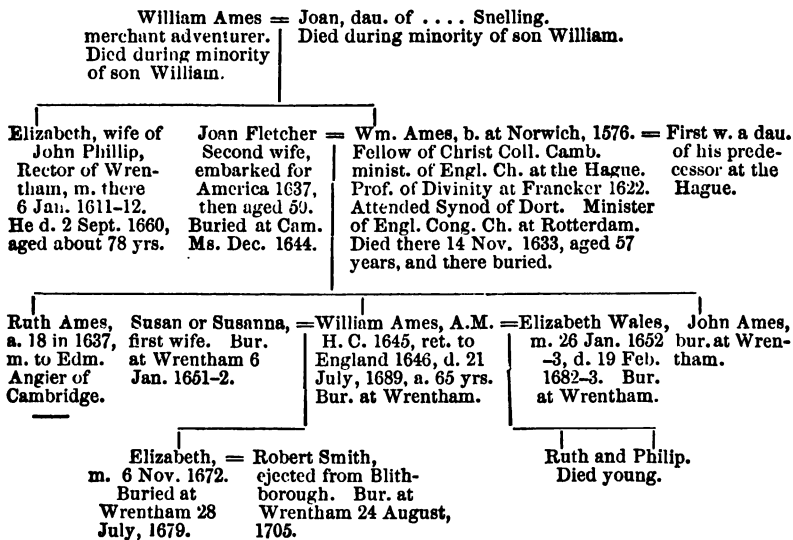
WILLIAM AMES of Wrentham, in the County of Suffolk, Preacher of the Gospel, 27 September 1683, proved 8 August 1689. To Robert Smith, my son-in-law, my houses and lands in Needham, in the County of Norfolk, for life; then to my grandchild Ames Smith: for want of lawful issue to the said Ames Smith, then to my cousin Samuel Angier, pastor of the Church of Christ at Rehoboth in New England, and to his heirs. To Mary Rix, my niece, twenty pounds. To my sister, the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wales the elder, my brother in law, of Needham aforesaid; he to be my executor. The rest of my goods to said grandchild, Ames Smith, when twenty one years of age. If he die without issue, then fifty pounds to my cousin M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wales the younger, fifty pounds to my cousin M<sup>r</sup> John

Wales, (money) to my brother in law M<sup>r</sup> Symon Rix and to the children of my late brother John Rix. Remainder then to my cousin Samuel Angier, pastor of the church of Rehoboth in New England, and to Ruth the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Samuëll Cheevers of Marblehead in New England.

Consistory Court, Norwich, 1689-90.

[For the above abstract we are indebted to the kind thoughtfulness of our corresponding member, Joseph J. Muskett, Esq., now of Knysna, Cape of Good Hope.

The following pedigree of this Ames family has been compiled chiefly from the History of Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk, by John Browne, B.A., London, 1877, pp. 66-71 and 422-9.



Mr. John Phillip, who married the sister of Dr. Ames, obtained the living of Wrentham in 1609, was of Dedham, New England, in 1638, and went home in the autumn of 1641, and was one of the Assembly of Divines at Westminster. He received his degree of A.B. at Catharine Hall, Cambridge, 1596, of A.M. in 1600, and of B.D. at Cläre Hall, 1608. His wife Elizabeth was buried 22 January, 1659.

The widow Joane Ames came to New England, bringing her three children, Ruth, William and John, from Great Yarmouth, in the ship Mary Ann, William Goose, master, in company with a great many, chiefly from Norfolk and the borders of Suffolk, many of whom, including the master of the vessel, took up their abode in Salem and its neighborhood, or at least applied for admission as dwellers in that town. Mrs. Ames evidently first intended to make Salem her home in the New World, but finally took up her abode in Cambridge, where she was buried 23 December, 1644. The General Court granted her forty pounds, 15 November, 1637, referring to her as "the widow of Dr. Ames of famous memory." Her son William was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1645, and for an account of his life and works the reader is referred to the first volume of Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Savage's Gen. Dict. and the History of Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk, above referred to. The following inscription from his gravestone in Wrentham churchyard, is copied from the last named book :

HERE . LYETH . INTERRED . THE . BODY . OF . WILLIAM . AMES . (ELDEST . SON . TO .  
 THE . LEARNED . DOCTOR . AMES . ) . TEACHER . OF . A . CONGREGATIONAL . CHURCH .  
 IN . WRENTHAM . WHO . DEPARTED . THIS . LIFE . ON . JULY . 21 , . 89 , . AND . IN .  
 THE . 60 . YEARS . OF . HIS . AGE .

The following entries from the Town Records of Salem seem to refer to this family:

"The xxxi<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> moneth 1638. — At a generall towne meetinge. — Agreed and voted that there should be a Village graunted to Mr Phillips & his company uppon such conditions as the 7 men appointed for the towne affaires should agree on."

"At a meeting the 21<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> moneth (1639) — \*Granted to Hugh Stacy, John Thurston, Tho. West & w[idow] Payne 20 acres of land apeece. Granted to Austen Kilham, Nicholas Pacy, Philemon D[ickerson], and Joseph Yongs 30 Acres of land apeece. Granted to Henry Chickering & John Yongs 50 acres of [land] apeece. Granted to M<sup>rs</sup> Ames 40 acres of land. Granted to William Browne, Shopkeeper, 80 acres of l[and]. Granted to Mr Phillips to be an Inhabitant & to have 80 acres of land. Provided y<sup>e</sup> these 6 last grants from this m<sup>ake</sup> \* is w<sup>th</sup> the condicion that they continew in the Plantation to use the same."

In that most valuable List (in the handwriting of Roger Conant) showing the allotment of marsh and meadow land, made in accordance with a vote passed at town meeting 25<sup>th</sup> of the 10<sup>th</sup> month, 1637, which gives us the number of persons in each family, M<sup>rs</sup> Ames is credited with 6 persons.—H. F. WATERS.

The Rev. Samuel Cheever, the first settled minister of Marblehead, Mass., and eldest son of Ezekiel Cheever, the master of the Boston Latin School, was graduated at Harvard College in 1659. He m. June 28, 1671, Ruth Angier, daughter of Edmund and Ruth (Ames) Angier, of Cambridge, Mass. His son, the Rev. Ames Cheever (Harv. Coll. 1707), was the first settled minister of Manchester, Mass.

For a further account of the Rev. Samuel Cheever, the Rev. Ames Cheever, and the Rev. William Ames, D.D., see the REGISTER for April, 1879 (xxxiii. pp. 193-198.—JOHN T. HASSAM.)

ROBERT SMITH of Wrentham in the county of Suff: gent: 27 December, 2d Anne, 1703, proved at Beccles 15 September 1705. To wife Sarah the sum of fifteen pounds of lawful English money to buy her a piece of plate. To John Lincolne and Sarah Badeley my son and daughter in law twenty shillings apiece, to buy each of them a ring. To my sister Smith now or late of Yoxford & to Margaret Fynn my niece, her daughter, twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To Tabitha Aldred, my late servant, forty shillings. To Margaret Dennington, the wife of Edmund Dennington, three pounds.

Item I give and bequeath unto Ames Smith my son and his heirs all my messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever, both freehold and copyhold, situate, lying and being in Yoxford &c., and all that my messuage or tenement &c. in Beccles which I late had and purchased of Mary Blomfield, widow, and Augustine Blomfield; also all my copyhold messuage or tenement, shop, stalls &c. in the new Market Place in Beccles. All the residue &c. to the said Ames Smith, whom I constitute executor.

Ipswich Wills, Archd. of Suff. B. Yallop (1705-9) L. 41.

SARAH SMITH of Wrentham, widow, 30 October 1705, proved 1 November 1706. To John Lincolne, my son, and his heirs all my lands lying in Walingham, he to pay unto Sarah Badeley my daughter, within one year after my decease, the full and entire sum of one hundred pounds at the south porch of the parish church of Wrentham. If she depart this life before the said sum shall become due and payable I give and bequeath it unto my grandchildren John Badeley, Sarah Badeley and Lydia Badeley &c. Son John Lincolne to be executor.

Ipswich Wills, Archd. of Suff. B. Yallop (1705-9) L. 82.

[Robert Smith, the testator, was the incumbent of the living of Blithborough in Suffolk, from which he was ejected under the Act of Uniformity. Blithborough is about six miles distant from Wrentham. Mr. Smith, as will be seen in the preceding pedigree of Ames, married in 1672, Elizabeth, daughter of William Ames,

H. C. 1645. She died in July, 1679. His last wife Sarah seems to have been a widow Lincoln. An abstract of her will is found above. In 1672 Mr. Smith was a "minister of the gospel in Wrentham." Rev. Mr. Browne says: "His ministrations were not confined to Wrentham, for in the License Book 1672, we find that Robert Smith, M. A., was a 'Congregational Teacher at the house of Joseph Gilder, yeoman, of Westleton.'"—*Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk*, p. 428.

Mr. Smith had by his first wife two children who survived her, Elizabeth and Ames. Elizabeth seems to have been dead when her father made his will. Ames Smith resided at Denton. He had a son Ames whose daughter Sarah (the sixth in descent from Dr. William Ames) married Rev. Thomas Bocking, who was minister at Denton from July 27, 1757, till his death, April 21, 1805, in his 73d year.—*Ibid.* pp. 340 and 428.—EDITOR.]

EVERARD FAUKNER citizen and grocer of London 10 December 1705. To my dear and loving wife Elizabeth Faulkner all my goods, household stuff, debts due to me, moneys, plate, jewells, chattells and personal estate whatsoever to her own sole use and disposing. Also all my real estate, free and copy hold, messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever and wheresoever the same are or is or shall hereafter be, to have and to hold the same and every part thereof to her the said Elizabeth Faulkner her heirs and assigns forever to her and their own use.

All the rest, residue and remainder of my estate &c. I give, devise and bequeath the same to my said dear wife Elizabeth Fawknor and to her heirs, executors and assigns forever. And I do hereby declare, constitute nominate and appoint my said dear and loving wife Elizabeth Faulkner sole Executrix &c.

Then follow instructions for the widow, at her death to give certain sums to Everard Faulkner, the son of "my brother" John Faulkner and to all the other children of the said John, born or to be born, and provisions against any suit that may be brought against the widow in relation to the will.

Proved in the P. C. C. 30 July, 1707, by the widow.

Poley, 164.

ELIZABETH FAWKNER of Epsom a/s Ebisham in the County of Surry Widow, 4 June, 6<sup>th</sup> George, 1720. My body to be decently interred, at the discretion of my executors herein after named, with and by my late indebted husband M<sup>r</sup> Everard ffawknor deceased. And inasmuch as he now lies crowded or liable so to be in the church of Epsom aforesaid my Will and mind is and I so hereby direct my executors to prepare and provide with all convenient expedition after my decease a fit and proper vault in the church yard of Epsom aforesaid or some other fitting and convenient place and thereunto to remove and lodge the "corps" of my said Husband together with my own. The management of which (together with my funeral) I leave unto my executors so as they lay out therein a sum not exceeding six hundred pounds &c. &c.

I give, devise and bequeath all those my lands, tenements and hereditaments, situate and lying in the town & parish of Epsom aforesaid, held by copy of Court Roll of the Manor of Epsom aforesaid and which I have surrendered to the use of my Will (except a small piece of Land or ground-parcel of the premises) by me allotted and set out or agreed or intended to be allotted and appropriated for the erecting thereon a Meeting Place for Religious Worship) and also all other my Copyhold and Customary Estate in England unto my nephew Thomas Bulkley now or late Factor at Fort St George in the East Indies and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten

or to be begotten, and for want of such issue I give and devise the same premises (except before excepted) unto Stanley West of London Gent. and the Reverend William Harris of London aforesaid Minister of the Gospel (my executors &c.) and their heirs upon Trust to make absolute sale thereof for such price as can be reasonably obtained for the same and to bring in and add all such money as shall arise thereby unto my personal estate to the end and intent the same may go with and be applied in like manner as the Surplus and Residuum of my Personal Estate is herein by me willed and appointed.

Then follows a clause bequeathing the parcel of land before excepted for building a house for religious worship, &c.

I give and bequeath all my share and interest (being One thousand pounds nominal stock) in the Capital Stock or Fund of the Bank of England and the growing dividends and profits thereof &c. unto my Executors &c. in trust to permit & suffer my cousin Edward Bulkley & his assigns to take and receive to his and their own use the Interest &c. of my said Stock for & during the term of his natural life, and from & after his decease to permit and suffer my cousin Sarah Bulkley, now wife of the said Edward Bulkley, & assigns, to take & receive to her & their use one moiety or equal half part of the Dividends &c. for & during the term of her natural life. And as to the same moiety from & after the decease of the said Sarah Bulkley, & the other moiety of my said Stock from & immediately after the decease of the said Edward Bulkley &c. &c. in trust for Elizabeth Bulkley daughter of the said Edward & Sarah Bulkley; but if she happen to die &c. before she shall attain her age of one & twenty years or day of marriage &c. then in trust &c. &c. for such person or persons who at the time of the decease of the said Elizabeth Bulkley shall be the heir at law of me the said Elizabeth Fawkner &c. &c. Provision made for allowing the said stock to be sold and the proceeds invested otherwise.

I give unto the said Elizabeth Bulkley if and when she shall attain her age of one and twenty years or day of marriage the sum of five hundred pounds &c. &c. To my nephew Everard Fawkner four hundred pounds & to my three neices, his sisters, Sarah, Jane & Susanna three hundred pounds apiece, which said last mentioned sums make together the sum of one thousand & three hundred pounds and is the sum directed, intended or appointed them in and by the last will and testament of my said late husband &c. (with deductions for advances made in my life time). To each of them my said nephew & neices the Fawkners the further sum of three hundred pounds. To my cousin Mary Rotheram one hundred pounds. To my brother in law William Brudenall fifty pounds and to him and his wife forty pounds more for mourning. To the Lady Catherine Taylor one hundred pounds. To the Reverend M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Valentine of Epsom one hundred pounds and ten pounds more for mourning. To Mrs Reddall of Northtonshire twenty pounds. To M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Barrow one hundred pounds. To my cousin Ann Barrow daughter of my cousin Thomas Barrow fifty pounds. To my said cousin Edward Bulkley and his wife and daughter and my said nephew & neices the Fawkners ten pounds apiece for mourning. To M<sup>r</sup> — Barrow & M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Barrow ten pounds apiece for mourning and to the Bishop of Peterborough and his Lady ten pounds apiece for mourning. To the Reverend M<sup>r</sup> Woodford minister of Epsom ten pounds. To M<sup>r</sup> Anderson of the same place twenty pounds. To Mrs Drury five pounds, to whom I also remit four pounds of the debt she oweth me. To Jane Furness ten pounds. To my god daughter Eliz-

abeth Heskins twenty pounds and so will & appoint my Executors to pay unto or for the benefit of M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Heskins (wife of John Heskins) the sum of ten pounds for her separate & peculiar use &c. To Izan Patrick ten pounds. To my maid Susanna Fletcher twenty pounds &c. &c. To John Stonestreet five pounds. For the Dissenting Congregation at Epsom one hundred pounds. One hundred pounds sterling to be distributed among twenty dissenting preachers or teachers in the Country.

Item I give and bequeath unto such the children or grandchildren of my uncles Edward Bulkley, Peter Bulkley and Gersham Bulkley late of New England as shall be living at the time of my decease the sum of five hundred pounds sterling &c. To his grace the Arch Bishop of Canterbury & his Lady twenty shillings apiece for rings. To M<sup>rs</sup> Hester Vicaridge fifty pounds. To Rachel Dent of Coleman Street ten pounds. To the Reverend M<sup>r</sup> Joshua Bayes five pounds. To the Lady Ward & her four daughters each a ring of twenty shillings value. To M<sup>rs</sup> Royston & her two eldest daughters & M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wooley & his wife & their two daughters each a ring of twenty shillings value and to M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Diston M<sup>rs</sup> Ceneey M<sup>rs</sup> Bridges and her nephew John Bridges & his sister twenty shillings apiece for rings. To my coachman George (certain bequests). My will is that my cousin Edward Bulkley & his said wife & daughter &c. do inhabit in my present dwelling house in Epsom until my said nephew Thomas Bulkley shall arrive in England or my executors have certain advices of his death.

The rest and residue of goods, chattels & personal estate to my executors in trust for my said nephew, if living at the time of my decease; if he be then dead then in trust for his child or children lawfully begotten &c.; failing such, then in trust to pay to my said nephew and neices the Fawknors (then living) the sum of sixteen hundred pounds sterling in equal parts and shares; and upon further trust to pay unto such of the children of the said Hester Vicaridge (except that he is the chyrurgeon) as shall be then living the sum of fifty pounds apiece; and upon further trust to pay unto such the child or children, grandchild or grandchildren of my said late uncles Edward, Peter and Gersham Bulkley as shall be then living one half part of the then remaining surplus of my said personal estate in such parts and proportions at such times and in such manner as my executors or the survivor of them or the executors or administrators of such survivor shall think fit. Other provisions for the rest of the legatees. M<sup>r</sup> Stanley West and M<sup>r</sup> William Harris to be the executors, and to each of them two hundred pounds sterling.

A codicil, of 4 June, 1720, provides for giving to Philip Papillon Esq. a ring of twenty shillings value, to M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Papillon a five pounds broad piece of gold and to M<sup>rs</sup> Susanna Papillon my broad piece of gold in nature of a medal, to the Lady Wostenholme and her two daughters Elizabeth and Ann Allstone each a ring of twenty shillings value, to M<sup>rs</sup> Stephens, M<sup>rs</sup> Catherine Devinck, M<sup>r</sup> Christopher Todd and M<sup>rs</sup> Cole and her daughter Hiller each a ring of twenty shillings value.

M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Fawknor's Directions and Orders to M<sup>r</sup> Stanley West June 21<sup>th</sup> 1720.

Imprimis I order my household goods to remain unsold until my Nephew Bulkley comes home from India, or until my executors have News of his death. Item I appoint M<sup>r</sup> Page and M<sup>r</sup> Reynolds to be the undertakers of my funeral which I would have performed in a solemn and decent manner. I doubt not but my executors will wisely and carefully discharge that affair



which I leave to their prudence and conduct. I appoint and desire S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Stewart, M<sup>r</sup> Ruth, M<sup>r</sup> Diston, M<sup>r</sup> Betts, M<sup>r</sup> Cresnor and M<sup>r</sup> Devinck to hold up my Pall. — I give one hundred pounds to my cousin Edward Bulkley. I give ten pounds to poor families in Epsom in such proportions as my executors shall think fit to each family. I give to M<sup>r</sup> Sheldon Vicaridge twenty pounds. I give to the Lady Ward, M<sup>rs</sup> Bridges and to M<sup>rs</sup> Stephens a mourning ring to each of them set in "christall" and diamonds of each side of it about five or six pounds value. I give all the daughters of the Lady Ward, Lady Napper, Lady Harrison, M<sup>rs</sup> Sabet Bridges, M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Rotheram, M<sup>rs</sup> Curgaven, M<sup>rs</sup> Cresnor, M<sup>r</sup> Churchill, M<sup>r</sup> Loeffs, D<sup>r</sup> Criston and his Lady, M<sup>rs</sup> Crittenden rings of twenty shillings value each.

I order that all the rings I have given away both in my will and in this paper to the ladies and gentlewomen shall be with a "christall" glass, although the charges should exceed twenty shillings a ring. I give five pounds to M<sup>r</sup> Tongue the minister. I order that the six gentlemen who shall hold up my Pall may have rings of twenty shillings each, and also Belts, Hatbands and gloves of the best sort. I give the daughter of my cousin Edward Bulkley my pearl necklace my diamond ring, my set of lockets my chintz gown and petticoat with small flowers, my laced headcloaths, six my new Holland shifts and also my Holland and Dimity which lies in Boxes unmade up and my "Marselles" and white damask petticoats. I give to my cousin Edward Bulkleys wife my imbroidered gown and petticoat my new silk wrapping gown, my ten new callico shifts, my purple chintz, my dark coloured Norwich crape gown with a luitstring lining, my best alamode hood and laced net. I give to my cousin Martha Barrow my best chints gown and petticoat lined with green. I give to my servant Susan my white Dimity gown and petticoat, my callico gown, my black silk gown and petticoat my six new callico shifts my under petticoats and all my headclothes except my best edgings and broad laced ones. I give my niece Sarah Fawkner my gold watch. I give my niece Jenny Fawkner one of my large silver salvers. I give my nephew Everard Fawkner one of my large silver salvers. I give my niece Susan Fawkner my middle size silver tankard. I give my two nieces Sarah and Jenny Fawkner my three pieces of chintz. I order that my blue satin petticoat with gold and silver flowers and my buff coloured petticoat shall be kept and not disposed of. I order that the rest of my wearing apparel shall be distributed according to the will of my executors. I give to the Lady Ward my fine chintz counterpane unlined and not made up. I give to M<sup>r</sup> Stanley West my large china Punch bowl with a cover, my china sallet dish, my china mug and my fork and spoon with coral handles. I give to M<sup>r</sup> Valentine my silver Presenter and my great Bible and my silver mug. I order that my nephew Bulkley shall have what books he pleases for his own use out of my study and the remainder to be disposed of by my executors for some public place or library either in New England or where else they shall think most proper. But I give liberty to my executors and M<sup>r</sup> Valentine to choose out any particular books for their own use. I give my said cousin Edward Bulkley my set of castors my pair of salvers and my silver cup with a cover and six silver spoons. June the 21<sup>st</sup> these are my directions to Executors. ELIZ: FAWKNER.

Then follow depositions made 2 July, 1720, by Sarah Fawkner and Jane Fawkner, spinsters, of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Magnus the Martyr, London, concerning the foregoing Directions and Orders. The will and these two codicils were proved at London, 1 July, 1720. Shaller, 153.

[In the will of John Bulkeley (Bulkeley Family, p. 64) he mentions wife Avis; daughter Elizabeth, wife of Everard Fawkner; sons Thomas and Edward; sister Mrs. Eleanor Frye [Trye?]; brother and sister Vicaridge and their children; late nephew Trye Vicaridge, his eldest son; three brothers in New England, Edward, Gershom and Peter, if then living; sons of deceased brother Thomas if to be heard of and living; nephew Edward Bulkeley\* here in England; nephew Thomas Trye, son of brother-in-law William Trye. Dated 1689. Executors, son Edward, wife Avis, daughter Elizabeth Fawkner.

This will of Elizabeth Fawkner throws some light upon a document which has been hitherto unexplained (REG. xxv. 89), and of which the following is an abstract: "Whereas Mrs Elizabeth Fawkner of Epsom Surry did by her Last Will bequeath the sum of five hundred pounds Sterling to her Relations the families of the Bulkleys in New England know ye that I John Hancock of Lexington in y<sup>e</sup> county of Middlesex Clerk one of y<sup>e</sup> persons Interested in y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Legacy having received my proportion of y<sup>e</sup> afores<sup>d</sup> Legacy Do fully discharge," &c. &c. Dated 1723.

The following is of course the clause referred to: "Item I give and bequeath unto such the children or grandchildren of my uncles Edward Bulkley Peter Bulkley and Gershom Bulkley late of New England as shall be living at the time of my decease the sum of five hundred pounds sterling."

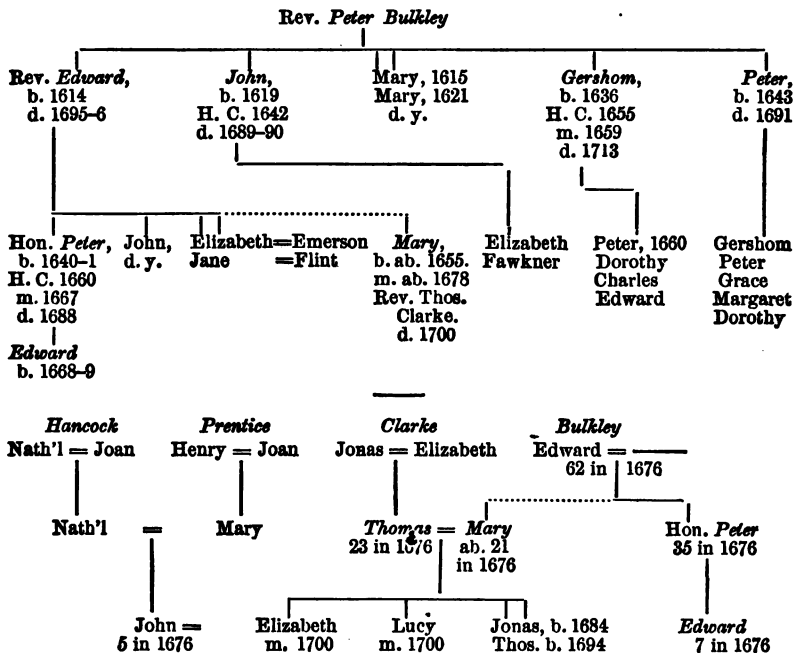
Now Rev. John Hancock of Lexington, born 1671, died 1752, was the son of Nathaniel (Nathaniel and Joan) Hancock, and Mary (Henry and Joan) Prentice. As he was therefore neither the child nor the grandchild of a Bulkley, he must have received the legacy in right of his wife. He married about 1700 (eldest son John born June 1, 1702) Elizabeth Clarke (died 1760), daughter of Rev. Thomas (Jonas and Elizabeth) Clarke of Chelmsford; and his wife Mary — (died Dec. 2, 1700). As Elizabeth (Clarke) Hancock was not the daughter, she must have been the granddaughter and her mother the daughter of one of "my uncles" Edward, Peter or Gershom Bulkley. Before inquiring which of these could have been the father of Mary (—) Clarke, it is necessary to fix approximately the date of her birth. She had several children, but the only dates of birth known are those of her sons in 1684 and 1694. As her daughter Lucy was married in 1700 and Elizabeth probably the same year, their mother could scarcely have been born later than 1660, and the probability is that the date was earlier; perhaps not far from 1655. Her husband, Rev. Thomas Clarke, born March 2, 1652-3, II. C. 1670, served with the Narraganset army seven weeks before Oct. 17, 1676 (Sibley, II. 330): and made a return voyage from England in the summer of 1677.† Articles of Agreement with the church at Chelmsford were signed by "Thomas Clarke" on the "5th of the 12 month, i. e. Feb. 5, 1677" (1677-8). He was ordained and probably married soon after, which again would give 1655 as a probable approximate date for the birth of his wife Mary. We have now to consider whose daughter she could have

\* Mentioned also in Elizabeth Fawkner's will as being in England in 1720 with wife Sarah and daughter Elizabeth. John Bulkley's nephew Edward, son of Gershom Bulkley (born 1672, died 1748 in Weathersfield, Conn.), married in 1702 Dorothy Prescott, and had eleven children from 1703 to 1713; an Elizabeth in 1705. In Gershom's will, 1712, he mentions son Edward's "present wife Dorothee" and a clock "standing in his house." The only other "nephew Edward" that John Bulkley seems to have had, was his great-nephew Edward,<sup>4</sup> eldest son of Hon. Peter<sup>3</sup> (Rev. Edward,<sup>2</sup> Rev. Peter<sup>1</sup>), who was born March 18, 1668-9, and of whom nothing further is recorded. His father, Hon. Peter Bulkley (Bulkeley Family, p. 40; Savage, I. 291-2; Sibley's Harv. Graduates, II. 68), was born in Concord, Jan. 3, 1640-1; H. C. 1660; was Assistant, Major, etc.; and Oct. 30, 1676, sailed on a special mission to England, from which he returned Dec. 23, 1679. It is not impossible that he may have taken his son Edward to England with him and left him there. Hon. Peter Bulkley died March 25, 1688. Mr. Sibley made one of his rare mistakes in crediting his history to Peter,<sup>2</sup> the youngest son of Rev. Peter of Concord.—E. F. WARE. [A portrait of Hon. Peter Bulkley, said to have been painted by Sir Godfrey Kneller, and another painting, the Bulkley arms, were deposited with the New England Historic Genealogical Society in its early days, by its president Mr. Charles Ewer, in behalf of the owner of the paintings, Mr. Richard B. Hewes of Boston. In 1877 they were returned to the owner's widow, Mrs. Mary Hewes. Subsequently they were, for a year or two, deposited again with the society by Mrs. George D. Sargent of Boston, a granddaughter of Mrs. Hewes, who probably has them now.—EDITOR.]

† Savage (IV. 578) gives for the death of Francis Willoughby, Jr., which took place on this voyage, the date June 15, 1678; but this must be a mistake, since Mr. Clarke was in Chelmsford in February, 1677-8. In March, 1694-5, he says the voyage was "about seventeen years ago." May he not have gone to England with Hon. Peter Bulkley, Oct. 30, 1676? (REG. XXXI. 309).—E. F. W.

been; and a process of elimination will bring us as nearly to a certain conclusion as we can come in the absence of actual records.

*Peter*, the youngest son of Rev. Peter Bulkley of Concord (born in Concord 1643, died 1691, removed to Fairfield, Conn., with his mother about 1663), married and had children Gershom, Peter, Grace, Margaret and Dorothy. (Bulkley Family, pp. 40, 83, 190. Mr. Sibley credits to this Peter<sup>2</sup> the history that undoubtedly belongs to Hon. Peter,<sup>3</sup> son of Rev. Edward.) He could scarcely have been the father of Mary Clarke. *Gershom*, the next older son of Rev. Peter (born in Concord 1636, H. C. 1655, removed to Connecticut about 1661, died 1713), married October, 1659, Sarah Chauncey (born in Ware, England, 1631, died 1669), and had a son Peter, born in Concord 1660, Dorothy 1662 or 3, Charles 1663 or 4, etc.; and Edward. Neither could he have been the father of Mary Clarke. There remains then only the eldest son, Rev. *Edward* Bulkley, who was born in England 1614, was in Concord until 1642 or 1643, and in Marshfield from that date to 1657,\* when he returned to Concord, succeeded his father and finally died in Chelmsford, Jan. 2, 1695-6, but was buried in Concord.† The only children whose names have been given hitherto are *Peter*, born in Concord Jan. 3, 1640-1; *John*, buried in Marshfield Feb. 26, 1655 (1655-6); *Elizabeth*, who married 1665 Rev. Joseph Emerson, and after his death in 1680 John Moody of Reading; and *Jane*, who married 1684 (?) Ephraim Flint. A daughter *Mary* may well have been named after two daughters of Rev. Peter of Concord, born in 1615 and 1621, both of whom died young. The following tables show the relationship of the parties.



The church records of Marshfield, previous to 1696, are no longer in existence; and the town records give no dates of birth of any children of Rev. Edward Bulkley, only the burial of John. Now, however, that this clue has been discovered, it

\* The town records of Marshfield, under date Aug. 13, 1657, speak of "the house and land that Mr. Bulkley late lived in." Jan. 7, 1657-8, a committee is appointed "to go to Mr. Bulkley at Concord," &c.

† Shattuck in his history of Concord says he died "probably" at the house of his grandson Edward Emerson; but it may have been at that of his daughter Mrs. Thomas Clarke.—E. F. W.

is greatly to be hoped that some old record in deed, letter or family bible will be found, which, explained in the light of the foregoing documents, may place beyond question the fact that the first wife of Rev. Thomas Clarke of Chelmsford was a daughter of Rev. Edward Bulkley of Marshfield and Concord. That this fact should have remained until now undiscovered, which is perhaps the chief argument against its being a fact, is no more strange than that the name of Rev. Edward Bulkley's wife should still be unknown.—EMMA F. WARE.

These wills of Everard Faulkner and his widow Elizabeth are printed in Chapman's Bulkley Family, Hartford, 1875, pp. 68-77. The will of John Bulkley, "of the Precincts of St. Katherine's, near the tower of London, Gent.," father of Mrs. Faulkner, dated Oct. 10, 1689, proved Jan. 28, 1689-90, is printed in that volume, pp. 64-67.—EDITOR.]

ROGERS (*ante*, p. 180).

*Some References to Thomas Rogers in the Stratford Records.*

Among the expired Leases, High Street Ward :—

One to Roger Smith, mercer, of a messuage or tenement in High Street,\* between the dwelling-house of Thomas Rogers on the north part and the dwelling-house of M<sup>r</sup> John Wolmer on the south part; and also a messuage in Elie Street alias Swyne Street, between the barn and backside of Thomas Rogers on the west part and the backside of M<sup>r</sup> John Wolmer on the east part, 26 November, 19 James I. The High Street frontage was 19 ft. 2 inch. Lease and counterpart.

Lease to Francis Smyth of London, haberdasher, of a messuage in High Street between the dwelling-house of Thomas Rogers (on the North) and John Woolmer (on the South), and also a tenement in Ely Street (see above). 25 February, 6 Charles I.

Expired Leases. Henley Street Ward.

Thomas Rogers, draper, — two tenements in Windsor Street or Henley Lane alias Hell Lane, 10 June, 20 James I.

Expired Leases. Chapel Street Ward.

Charles, the son of Thomas Rogers, — a messuage and garden in Church Street. January, 1 James I.

Early Sessions Papers.

The presentmente of Thomas Rogers and his felowes of all such thinges geven them in charge at the Quarter Session holden the xiiij<sup>th</sup> dai of Januarii, 1602, as much as came to their knowledg or remembrance.

Court of Record Manuscripts.

Charles Baynton and George Bardoll v. Thomas Rogers for a debt of 37£ 6d. (relates to a lease of lands at Bridgetown) 16 Eliz.

John Smythe (pinsor) summoned to answer Thomas Rogers touching a parole agreement about the upper part or end of a certain close in Bridgetowne called Wythibed Lees, 34 Eliz. (I find that John Shaksper was a juror in this case.)

Thomas Rogers attached to answer John Rogers (clerk) for ten *fascies radiorum sinuosorum*, at 6<sup>d</sup> the bundle, 10 Jac. I.

Thomas Rogers, executor of the will of Thomas Rogers gentleman, summoned to answer John Rogers, clerk, in a bill of obligation (dated 6 Jac. I.).

\* The High Street tenement conveyed in this lease was, I believe, a building which must have stood on the site of the present Garrick Inn, which is still corporation property, and still bounded, as then, north and south, by private property.

*Miscellaneous Documents.*

The accompte of Thomas Rogers, chamberlayne to the Borrowghe of Stretforde-uppon-Avon, made the thyrd of October, 1589, which he then yelded upp in respecte he was elected to be Bayleef for the yeare followinge, 31 Elizabeth.

The noate of corne and malte taken the iiij<sup>th</sup> of february, 1597, in the xl<sup>th</sup> yeare of the raigne of our moste gracious soveraigne ladie Queen Elizabeth, &c.

High Street Warde. Townsmens Corne.

Mr Thomas Rogers vij. quarters, rye iiij. quarters, myle corne ij. quarters.

Straingers.

Mr Rogers hath of Mr Hubands v. quarters iiij. str.

Hamnet Sadler summoned to answer Thomas Rogers, on money matters, 39 Eliz.

Thomas Rogers, gentleman, summoned to answer Thomas Bridges since by request of the said Thomas Rogers he sold to one William Rogers all his part of the collection of the County of Surrey for the sustenance of the poor inhabitants of Stratford by letters patent granted, &c., 38 Eliz.

Richard Dixon alias Waterman summoned to answer Thomas Rogers senior respecting the purchase of some barley straw, 26 Eliz.

Richard Dixon v. Thomas Rogers, the jurors' names and verdict in a suit respecting the rent of a house inhabited by Rogers.

Thomas Rogers summoned to answer to the suit of Richard Dixon about the lease of a tenement, 37 Eliz.

Richard Quiney summoned to answer Thomas Rogers concerning a loan of money, 38 Eliz.

Thomas Rogers v. William Rogers, concerning a bill of obligation, 40 Eliz.

Richard Dixon v. Thomas Rogers concerning the lease of a tenement to Charles Rogers son of defendant, 36 Eliz.

Charles Rogers summoned to answer Richard Dixon alias Waterman for an assault, 43 Eliz.

A bond of obligation by Abraham Sturley of Stratford, yeoman, and Richard Quiney of the same, mercer, to Thomas Rogers of the same, woolen-draper, and Henry Wilson of the same, fishmonger, in 40<sup>th</sup>, 38 Eliz.

A Court of Record was held 7 January, 38 Elizabeth, before Thomas Rogers bailiff.

I found numerous references to other individuals of the name of Rogers. The earliest, I think, was a deed of John Clopton etc. to John Rogers and others, of one shop and a chamber built over it, in Middle Row. This was dated 13 Edward IV. There was a William Rogers on the Subsidy Roll 34-5 Henry VIII. The church registers contain baptisms, burials, &c., of the families of Henry, William, Richard and John Rogers, all contemporary with Thomas Rogers the bailiff. John Rogers was a clergyman, and seems to have succeeded (in 1610) Mr. Richard Bifield (grandfather of Nathaniel Bifield, of Boston) as vicar of Stratford. In 1619 a Mr. Thomas Wilson became vicar. The following are a few of the notes relating to this John Rogers, taken from the Stratford records.

Mr John Rogers, vicar, to have towards the building of a stable and woodhouse on his own backside thirty shillings. 3 November 1610.

Mr Rogers to deliver up possession of his house 15 October, 17 James I. A fit gown cloth given to Mr John Rogers our Vicar in the hope that he will deserve the same hereafter and amend his former faults and failings, 30 January 1614.

In 1613 he was complained of for creating a nuisance by building a pigstye just opposite the back court of New Place (Shakespeare's residence). He besought the corporation that they "would consent to the finishinge of that small plecke which I have begunne in the lane, the use whereof was noe other but to keepe a swine or two in, for about my howse there is noe place of convenience without so much annoyance to the Chappell, and how farre the breeding of such creatures is needefull to poore howsekeepers I referre myselfe to those that can equall my charge; moreover the highway will be wider and fayrer, as it may now appeare."

[From Hist. of New Place, by J. O. Halliwell (now Halliwell-Phillips), Esq., London, 1864.]

It is thought probable that he performed the service at the funeral of Shakespeare.

As to the occupation of Mr. Thomas Rogers, there may be found, in Mr. Halliwell Phillips's "Outlines of the Life of Shakespeare" (2d ed. 1882), page 207, "Illustrative Notes—*The concentration of several trades,*" the following:

"Thus it is recorded that 'Thomas Rogers, now baieliefe of this towne' (1595) 'besydes his butchers trade, which until now of late hee allwaies used, hee ys a buyer and seller of corne for great somes, and withall useth grazinge and buyinge and selinge of catell, and hathe in howsehold xiiij persons.'"

*Notes from Feet of Fines.*

Int<sup>r</sup> Thomam Rogers quer et Henricū Mace deforc de duobs messuagiis & duobus gardinis cum p<sup>t</sup>in in Stretford sup Avon &c.

Pasch. 23 Elizabeth (1581).

Int Thomam Rogers geñosum quer et Willm Rogers & Johannam uxēm eius & Elizabeth Rogers viduam deforc de uno mesuagio uno curtilagio & uno gardino cum p<sup>t</sup>in in Stretford sup Avon &c.

Mich. 44-5 Elizabeth.

Int Johem Wolmar quer et Thomam Rogers geñosum & Aliciam uxēm eius deforc de uno mesuagio uno curtilagio & uno gardino cum p<sup>t</sup>in in Stratford sup Avon &c.

Mich. 2 James I. (1604).

THOMAS JADWYN citizen and cutler of London, 4 November 1626, proved 5 March 1627. To the poor of the parish wherein I am a parishioner forty shillings. I forgive to Daniel Colwall my apprentice the last year of his term. To my son Robert Jadwyn, "who" I pray to bless and reform, the sum of five pounds and a feather bed and such other household stuff as my executrix shall think good to give him. To my daughters Hanna Dunscombe and Susanna Sharrowe, to either of them three pounds to dispose of as they please, and to be paid into their own hands within one year next after my decease. To Jadwin Dunscombe, my daughter Hannah her son, twenty marks at his age of twenty one years. To Philip and Thomas Dunscombe, his brothers, five pounds each at twenty one. I am seized and possessed of and in three several messuages or tenements called or known by the names of the Unicorn, the Saracen's

Head and in the Crown, in the parish of St. George in Southwark in the county of Surry (the messuage called Saracen's Head divided into several tenements). These to my wife Elizabeth during her natural life; then to my son Robert and his lawful heirs; next to my daughters Hanna and Susanna and their heirs; failing such then to the Master, Wardens and Commonalty of the cutlers of London forever. To my son Robert all my lands in Virginia except such lands there as is or shall be allotted to go with my two shares in the Sommer Islands. These two shares and the land going with them to my son in law Thomas Dunscombe, Hanna his wife, Philip and Thomas their sons, to have and to hold for one hundred years if they or any of them or any issue from them or any of them shall so long live and dwell and abide in the said Sommer Islands, yielding and paying therefor yearly only ten pounds weight of Tobacco at the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel, and paying and discharging all other charges and impositions which from time to time during the said term shall be lawfully taxed and imposed upon the said land. My wife Elizabeth to be executrix. The overseers to be the Master and Wardens of the said Mystery and Commonalty of Cutlers of London.

Wit: Thomas Coffyn, Daniel Colwell.

Barrington, 30.

[Thomas Jadwyn or Jadwine was an "adventurer for Virginia" and was present at several meetings of the Virginia Company in 1619.—R. A. Brock, of Richmond, Va.]

ANTHONY BARHAM of Mulberry Island in Virginia, gentleman, and at this present resident in England, 6 September 1641, proved 13 September, 1641. Reference to a will made before my departure out of Virginia. My wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix. Reference made to goods and chattels, money &c. due to me in England. Goods and commodities to be sent over to Virginia to my wife. Money owing me by M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lyne. One hundred pounds to be sent over to my wife for the use and behoof of my daughter Elizabeth. To my mother Bennet five pounds. To my brother in law Richard Bennet<sup>1</sup> five pounds. To my sister Mrs Mary Duke five pounds. To my sister Graves her son forty shillings. To my friend Edward Maior<sup>2</sup> ten pounds. To my friend and gossip William Butler ten pounds. To M<sup>rs</sup> Joane Perce, wife of M<sup>r</sup> William Perce,<sup>3</sup> fifty shillings to make her a ring. To Martha Maior, wife of my loving friend Edward Maior, fifty shillings to make her a ring. To my god daughter Sara Butler, daughter of my said gossip William Butler,<sup>4</sup> thirty shillings for a wine cup. To my loving friend M<sup>r</sup> Edward Aldey, minister of S<sup>t</sup> Andrews in Canterbury, forty shillings to make him a ring. To Thomasine Doves forty shillings for a ring. Mr. Edward Aldey to deliver unto my executors the Deed of covenant touching the two hundred & twenty six pounds ten shillings due to me from the said M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lyne. Edward Maior and William Butler to be the executors of my said will in Virginia and for payment and satisfaction of the legacies herein given &c. Three pounds apiece to them to make them rings to wear in remembrance of me.

Wit: Thomas Collins, Katherine Myns (per signum) Richard Barlowe  
Scr. Evelyn, 115.

[Anthony Barham was Burgess for Mulberry Island, 1629-30.]

<sup>1</sup> This was Richard Bennett, Acting Governor of Virginia under the Commonwealth of Cromwell, from April 30, 1652, to March, 1655. There are grants of land to him of record in the Virginia Land Registry of 6,700 acres in the counties

of James City, Lower Norfolk and Rappahannock, between 1637 and 1642. There appear also the following grants to the name Bennett. Joane Bennett, "widow," Book No. 1, p. 346, 400 acres in Charles River (York) county, May 6, 1636; Ambrose Bennett, Book No. 1, p. 529, 300 acres in Isle of Wight county, May 8, 1638; Morris Bennet, one of the "Head Rights" mentioned, No. 1, p. 746, 1150 acres, do. June 23, 1641; Thomas Bennett, No. 1, p. 761, 1050 acres in York county, Dec. 16, 1641; William Bennett, No. 1, p. 798, 1200 acres in Isle of Wight county, Aug. 10, 1642; Wm. Bennett, a "Head Right;" Philip Bennett, No. 1, p. 932, 515 acres in Upper Norfolk county, Dec. 20, 1643.

<sup>2</sup> Edward Major was Burgess for Upper Norfolk county, in 1645; for Nansamond 1646, and April, 1652, and speaker of the House; Lieut. Col. in Nansamond in 1653. The following grants of land to him and others of the name are of record in the Virginia Land Registry: Edward Major, Book No. 1, p. 416, 450 acres in Upper county of New Norfolk, May 18, 1637. Edward Major, among the "Head Rights;" Edward Major, "Gent.," No. 2, p. 17, 450 acres in Upper Norfolk county, Oct. 4, 1644, p. 45; 300 acres in Warwick county, April 24, 1645, p. 89; 500 acres in Nansamond county, Feb. 20, 1645. Richard Major, No. 1, p. 568, 300 acres in Charles River, York county, May 12, 1638, p. 687; 500 acres, do. Nov. 5, 1639, No. 2, p. 200; 300 acres at the mouth of Mattapony River, June 17, 1649, No. 3, p. 382; 1350 acres in New Kent county, June 30, 1650, No. 4, p. 367; 350 acres on the North side of York, on Pierce's *alias* Major's Creek, April 27, 1659. John Major, son of Richard Major, No. 1, p. 572, a deed or gift of cattle from "John Brocke in Virginia, Chirurgion," his god-father, June 12, 1638, p. 947; 200 acres in Northampton county, Nov. 10, 1643, p. 948; 400 acres do. Sept. 4, 1643, No. 2, p. 269; 400 acres in Northampton county, Oct. 24, 1650. John Major, among the "Head Rights;" No. 3, p. 8, 1000 acres in Gloucester county, March 20, 1653; No. 4, p. 203, 300 acres on the North side of York river, Feb. 28, 1657.

<sup>3</sup> Captain William Pierce and Joane his wife, were living at Jamestown in 1623-4. He was a member of the Council, 1631-44. His daughter Jane married, in or before 1620, John Rolfe, one of whose previous wives was Pocahontas. The following grants are of record to the name Pierce in the Virginia Land Registry: Captain William Pierce, Book No. 1, p. 255, 2000 acres, June 20, 1635; "Captain William Pierce, Esq.," p. 879, 360 acres near Baber's Neck on James river and near the lands of Thomas Harwood, called Queen's land, and bounded by Pierce's Creek, July 24, 1653; do. p. 927, 2100 acres near the dwelling house of Captain Pierce, Dec. 16, 1643; Thomas Pierce (George Lobb and Otho Warne) No. 1, p. 605, 1550 acres in James City county, Sept. 12, 1636; Richard Pierce, No. 1, p. 379, 600 acres in James City county, Sept. 12, 1636.

<sup>4</sup> The following grants are of record to the name Butler in the Virginia Land Registry: William Butler, "Gentleman," Book No. 1, p. 900, 700 acres on the south side of James river at the head of Lawne's Creek (mouth in Surry county), near the lands of Captain William Pierce, Aug. 29, 1643, Head Rights; William, Jon, Elizabeth and Mary Butler, Amory Butler, No. 6, p. 230, 280 acres in New Kent county, April 17, 1669; John Butler "of Westmoreland county," p. 296, 597 acres in Rappahannock county, April 18, 1670; Christopher Butler, p. 297, 339 acres in Rappahannock county, June 18, 1670; William Butler (probably son of Wm. Butler, "Gentleman," above), p. 449, 590 acres in Surry county, adjoining land where "Major William Butler" (as above) "formerly lived," in Lawnes Creek parish, March 1, 1672-3.

William Butler was a Burgess, April, 1642; "Captain" William Butler, Burgess from Surry county, 1653; "Major" William Butler, Burgess, 1657-8. The Butler family continued long in Surry county. Robert Butler was Adjutant General of Virginia troops in the war of 1812; Robert Butler, M.D. was State Treasurer about 1840. He married a daughter of Rev. John Bracken, president of William and Mary College, and mayor of Williamsburg, 1810. William Mahone, late Major General C. S. A. and U. S. Senator from Virginia, married Oteia Butler, a cousin of Dr. Robert Butler, above.—R. A. Brock.]

NICHOLAS BACON of Shrubland Hall, Bargham, in the county of Suffolk, Esq.; 30 March 1658, proved 25 February 1658. My body to be buried in the parish church of Bargham, in the tomb where my father and mother and wife were interred. Whereas my two sons Philip and Nathaniel have undutifully left me in my old age and are gone beyond the



seas without my leave, privity or consent I do therefore give and devise unto my eldest son Nicholas Bacon and his heirs &c. To Charles George Cocke, Esq., my son-in-law. My grand-child Anne Vaghan. My son-in-law Sir Edward Vaghan, Knight.

The witnesses were Philip Bacon, Phillip Gillett als Candler, Edmund Purpett Sen<sup>r</sup>, Nicholas Candler, George Burton.

To my brothers to buy rings. Brother Lionell, Mr. George Burton the attorney that lives at Wickham. Pell, 93.

[John Bacon, of New Kent county, was granted Oct. 13, 1727, 1600 acres of land in Henrico county, Book No. 13, p. 282. Captain Edmund Bacon was granted 243 acres in the upper part of New Kent county, Oct. 21, 1687, No. 7, p. 614. He may have been the father of John above, who has numerous descendants in the names of Bacon, Crenshaw, Rice, Pryor and others. It is a family tradition that John Bacon was a descendant of Nathaniel Bacon "the rebel," but it is not known that he left other issue than a daughter Elizabeth, who married Dr. Chamberlain.

Could it have been that Nathaniel Bacon of the text was the ancestor—transmitted as "the rebel"?—R. A. Brock.

See article on the Bacon family in the REGISTER, vol. xxxvii. pp. 189-98.—EDITOR.]

FRANCIS HANNSWORTH (of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchre's, London), 11 April 1656, proved 28 February 1656. To John Hamond a hogshead of tobacco. Bequests to Thomas Wilkinson<sup>1</sup> of Rosewell, Virginia, Elizabeth Ramsey, daughter of Thomas Ramsey, of Virginia, Francis Wheeler & his wife, master John White & his wife. My nearest of kindred in Tatel Thrope, Lincolnshire; if they do not appear then to John Creed of Virginia, planter. To Michael Tillard—my things in a bag I have in the ship Phillip. Master John White<sup>2</sup> to take up my fourteen hogsheads of tobacco in the Ship Phillipp and sell them for my best advantage.

Wit: Michael Tyllyard, Edw: Symons.

In an account of the debts which Master Hannsworth oweth appears one to Robert Williams of Virginia. Ruthen, 59.

[<sup>1</sup> The following grants to the name Wilkinson are of record in the Virginia Land Registry:

Wm. Wilkinson, Book No. 1, p. 315, 700 acres opposite to Captain Thorowgood's land on Lynn Haven *alias* Chisopeen Bay, Nov. 20, 1635. Mr. William Wilkinson and Mrs. Naomy Wilkinson, assumedly his wife, among the Head Rights, p. 400, 700 acres, by assignment from Robert Newburke, Nov. 10, 1635; p. 431, 700 acres in Lower county of New Norfolk, May 25, 1637. Thomas Wilkinson, No. 2, p. 257, 500 acres on the south side of Potomac river, Oct. 18, 1650; No. 3, p. 25, 320 acres on both sides of a creek on the south side of Rappahannock river, June 8, 1653. William Wilkinson, "Minister," No. 2, p. 9, 100 acres in Elizabeth city county, June 21, 1644. Richard Wilkinson, No. 2, p. 107, 237 acres opposite Pagan's Point in Isle of Wight county, Aug. 13, 1646.

<sup>2</sup> John White received the following grants of land, Book No. 2, Virginia Land Registry, p. 10: 1 acre "East upon the land adjoining the State House" in "James Cittie," and North towards the lands of Thomas Hampton, Aug. 28, 1644; No. 6, p. 1, 100 acres in Mobjack Bay, near lands of William Armistead, Nov. 25, 1653. The counties of Gloucester, Matthews and Middlesex bordered on Mobjack Bay.—R. A. Brock.]

ELIAS ROBERTS, citizen and merchant tailor of London, the elder, January 1624, proved 20 February 1626. To wife Sarah Roberts, my loving and lawful yokefellow, the third part of my goods, two shares of lands in Martins Hundreth. To my son Elias Roberts in Virginia, and one share and fifteen acres in the Somer Islands and my house that I dwell in, allowing my wife Sarah her dwelling with the rest of my daughters until it please God that they be bestowed in marriage, paying to each of my three daughters the third part of my goods and to each of them one share of land

apiece in the Somer Islands and for my son to make it over to the husbands in the Somer Islands Court, if they be married; but if they have no children then to my son Elias; but if it please God he wanting issue with my three daughters, then my will is that the increase of my lands in Virginia and in the Somer Islands or in Ireland, which is amongst the merchant tailors, towards the maintaining a "lector" in the parish church of Queen Hoope, called the Eastin Church, in Flintshire, upon the Lord Day in the Welsh language.

I William Wight do testify that the handwriting above is in the hand of Elias Roberts.

[The above, not wholly intelligible, will seems to be followed by a more formal testament, to make his intentions clear, viz.: To wife Sara one third of the goods. To son Elias the two shares of lands in Martin Hundreth in Virginia, and the land in Ireland amongst the merchant tailors and one share of lands in the Somer Islands and fifteen acres in St. Davids Island, and my house that I dwell in, he allowing to my wife Sarah and all the children, &c. &c.]

The children's names are Elias, Sarah, Mary and Prudence Roberts.—H. F. W.]

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1626-29), Fol. 143.

JOHN SHAWE the elder, citizen and draper of London, being of the age of three score and fourteen years or thereabouts, 20 September 1625, proved 6 March 1627. To be buried in the parish church of Kingston upon Thames in the county of Surrey. My sole heir to be John Heydon, my nephew and godson. To him my messuages, lands, tenements & hereditaments in Surton a/s Surbyton, in the parish of Kingston upon "Themise" &c. and also the thirty pounds and five pounds of lawful money of England which I have already disbursed and adventured to and with the company of Drapers of the City of London for and towards a plantation as well in Ireland as in Virginia, and the profits &c. and all and singular the lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever which I have or ought to have or which shall or may happen to fall, come or descend to me or my heirs of or by the said plantation either in Ireland or Virginia &c. &c. Bequests to William Williams, my servant, and John Hodgson my other servant, and Alce the wife of the said William Williams and Grace the now wife of the said John Hodgson and to Edward Hodgson. To my godson John Shawe my seal ring of gold which hath my name engraven therein, being worth three pounds or thereabouts. To my wife Susan. To Arthur Panther, my cousin Harris and his wife and son John Harris, my godson. To Thomas Copley, to M<sup>r</sup> Willett my loving friend and his wife. To Robert Shawe, barber, to little Thomas Shaw of Richmond. To William Davys my servant. To Robert Harris my late scholar in S<sup>t</sup> John's College, Oxford. To Robert Shawe my now scholar in S<sup>t</sup> John's College, Oxford. To the poor of Great S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomew parish by West Smithfield and of St. Michael's Woodstreet, London, and to the poor of St. Martins in the Fields where I was born. To James Davys. To George Symcott, citizen and clothworker (my loving friend). The said John Heydon, my nephew and my only kinsman and sister's son to be my sole and absolute executor.

Wit: John Hall, Oliver Man, Thomas Bishop, Nathaniel Nicholles and Joseph Fairebancke Scr. Barrington, 28.

RICHARD EVE of Willingaldoe in the county of Essex, gentleman, one of the yeomen of His Majesty's Chamber, 14 December 1629, proved 12

February 1629. To the poor of the parish twenty shillings. To son Richard Eve fifty pounds, to be paid him within twelve months next after my decease if he shall be then returned into England from the parts beyond the seas. To son Seath Eve four score pounds at the age of one & twenty years and to daughters Sarah and Anne Eve four score pounds apiece at age of one & twenty or marriage. To my son Adam Eve all my freehold lands, messuages &c. in the county of Essex or elsewhere. The Residue to my wife Anne & son Adam whom I constitute joint executors. Brother in law Thomas Gathings, gentleman, overseer.

The witnesses were Richard Merrydale, Isabell Sykes (by mark) and Dudley Meares. Scroope, 10.

[Adam Eve married July 5, 1694, Elizabeth, daughter of William Barsham of Watertown, and had a daughter Annabella, who married Jonathan Benjamin of W., Dec. 23, 1714. See Bond's Watertown, p. 18; Savage's Dictionary, II. 129.—H. F. W.]

JAMES OLIVER, merchant of Bristol, now servant to the Honorable Company of the English now trading to the East Indies and now chief of the English in the factory of Mocho, 25 March 1620, proved 22 August 1629. He leaves his property to his four children and his wife. His widow Frances received grant of admon. Ridley, 75.

RICHARD ADDERLY of Romsy in the county of Southampton, mercer, in his will of 21 October 1629, proved 5 January 1629, appoints Bartholomew Gilbert, gentleman, and Peter Osgood overseers. Scroope, 6.

JOHN CARNABYE of Ipswich, in the county of Suffolk, merchant, 22 May 1631, proved 2 July 1631. To son Samuel (inter alia) one halfe quarter or eight pte of & in the good shipp called the Mayflower of Ipswich. To daughter Mary Carnaby a two & thirtieth part of the same ship; & to son in law John Brandlinge, a sixteenth part with the stock, tackle, furniture & apparell unto the same belonging &c. Other children. S<sup>t</sup> John, 90.

CHRISTOPHER BEALE of Eastfurleigh in the county of Kent, tailor (by mark) 31 May 1651, proved 20 June 1651. To my daughter Ann, now wife of George Climpson, twenty shillings within one year after my decease. To my daughter Margaret, now living in New England, ten shillings within one year &c. To my daughter Elizabeth ten pounds in lieu of eight pounds which her uncle Robert Beale gave her, to be paid within one year &c. To my youngest daughter Katherine four pounds which she oweth me and one shilling more in one month &c. To my two sons Christopher and Thomas Beale all my messuages, lands and tenements in the parish of Eastfurleigh, or elsewhere, in Kent. My youngest son Christopher to be executor.

Wit: Richard Fletcher, Nicholas Amhurst, John Ward (by mark) and Henry Burden. Grey, 108.

Col. EDWARD HOOKER, citizen and Tallow Chandler of London, of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Mary at Hill, 8 May 1650, proved 16 July 1651. My body to be interred in the vault where my late wife was, Mrs Ellen Hooker, in Mary Hill Church, near Sir Christopher Buckell's tomb. To the poor of Mary at Hill parish six pence a week for ever in money to be distributed to three poor inhabitants that live orderly by two pence a person every Sabbath day in the morning. To ten poor ministers and ministers' wid-

ows (whereof Mrs Hill to one if she be then living) forty shillings a person. To fifty eight poor men ten shillings a person to accompany my corpse with a decent black mourning gown, sixteen of these persons to be taken out of the division of East Smithfield, in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphs Algate, eight out of Mary at Hill, four out of S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphs, three out of Andrews Hubberd, two out of S<sup>t</sup> Georges, two out of Margarets, Pudding Lane, and two out of Margaret Pattons. To Christ Hospital fifty pounds. To the repair of Chilcombe church & chancel twenty marks. To the public use of that part of the parish out of Barton Farm five pounds. To the parish of Chilcombe twenty five pounds, to pay four nobles a year quarterly, viz six shillings eight pence quarterly, to the minister of the said parish, to preach one sermon yearly the Fifth of November and to catechize the inhabitants once a month at least in the grounds of Religion.

To my brother Peter the house he liveth in, or three pounds per annum for life, and ten pounds per annum during his life (in consideration of his pains for looking to the business there and gathering up the rents for my executors). I forgive him what he properly owed me at my decease and all his errors of accompts, praying God to forgive him. To Ralph Hooker, my brother's son ten pounds. I forgive Henry Hooker, another of his sons, all he oweth me, at death. To Sibbell Hooker, my brother Peter's daughter, five pounds. To Anne Hooker, the eldest daughter of my late brother Richard, forty pounds. To Mary Hooker, her sister, that is now in New England, ten pounds. To my brother and sister Boyse ten pounds to buy mourning, viz five pounds each. I forgive my sister Eger all she oweth me at death and give her four pounds per annum during life, out of my rents at Nightingale Lane (and other bequests). To my cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe forty shillings, for a ring, and to my cousin John Hooker, his brother (the same). To my god son Edward Boyse five pounds. To Edward Eager ten pounds. To Rose Eager twenty pounds. To John Boyse, son of Henry Boyse deceased, five pounds. To goodwife Millner forty shillings and twenty shillings to goodwife Forrest. To Mrs May, in Philpott Lane, twenty shillings. To goodwife Freeman, in Tower St. twenty shillings. To my cousin John Woodes forty shillings, to buy a ring, and ten pounds for mourning for him and his wife.

To my wife, if she renounce her thirds, one hundred pounds per annum for life; and she is to have the rent of that of Chilcombe copyhold and that of Compton, during her widow's estate, which will be about twenty seven pounds per annum; and ten shillings; five hundred pounds also in ready money, besides what I owe her by bill of one hundred & fifty pounds; and my lease of house in Love Lane, for life, to dwell in or to let. My library of books to my son Cornelius, except the bible that was my last wife's. That I bestow upon my wife. To Mrs Underhill at Brumley in Kent, my wife's sister, five pounds; and five pounds to her sister Almond. To my daughter in law twenty pounds as a token of my love, to buy a ring. To my Company of Tallow Chandlers thirty pounds, to lend unto two young brothers. Legacies to brother Peter & his wife, to cousin John Hooker, to cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe, to Anne Hooker, to Henry Hooker my brother Peter's son, to cousin Ralph Hooker (mention made of Chilcombe & Compton in the county of South'ton), to my godson Edward Hooker, son of my cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe & to Jane my sister Eger's daughter. Wife Elizabeth and son Cornelius to be joint executors. Cousin Woods to be assisting.

Grey, 144.

ISAAC BIRKENHEAD, Adjutant General of the forces raised and to be raised in America.

A case of Barbers' instruments to my lady. A pair of silk stockings &c. to M<sup>r</sup> Richard Scott, Secretary to his Excellency General Robert Venables. My best bedstead to M<sup>r</sup> Scott, his father. Forty shillings to be paid to Quarter Master General John Rudyard, and he to pay twenty shillings of it to Mr. Thomas Venables, son to his Excellency General Venables. All my "cocoe" nuts and such like I give to the Quarter Master General. "To my nephew Tom a parcell of money depending betwixt Coll. Buller and I," about three pounds six shillings. All the rest to my nephew Randolph Birkenhead. I do likewise desire that half crown apiece may be given to the people that throw me overboard.

Wit: John Rudyard, Richard Scott.

29 September 1655 there issued forth letters to Randolph Birkenhead the nephew and residuary legatary of the deceased. Aylett, 196.

MARGARET BEARD of the Charterhouse yard, in the parish of St. Sepulchres, London, widow, 23 November 1664, proved by Francis Flexmer 17 April 1665. To my two grandchildren Charles and Elizabeth Beard my lease and all my messuages &c. at Castle Bitham and Bitham Parke, in the county of Lincoln, which I hold by lease from the Earl of Worcester for the remaining term of four score and nineteen years (if my brothers Francis Flaxmer and George Flaxmer, or either of them, shall so long live) to be divided share and share alike, they paying (certain annuities) to George Flaxmer, Francis Flaxmer jun<sup>r</sup> and Jeane Beard widow. To my said grand daughter Elizabeth Beard my freehold messuage in Beckenham Kent, and to the heirs of her body; remainder to my grandson Charles Beard and the heirs of his body; remainder to my niece Anne Flaxmer and her heirs forever. My brother Francis Flaxmer to be the executor. Grand daughter Elizabeth Beard under eighteen years of age, and grandson Charles Beard under twenty one. Nephews Stafford Leventhorpe and William Flaxmer. To my godson William Rainsford five pounds. To my god daughter Mary Flaxmer fifty shillings.

The witnesses were John Elye of Charter House Lane, victualler (by mark) & Bartho: Pickering, scr. in Foster Lane.

In a codicil, bearing date 26 November 1664, she mentions daughter Jane Beard (not to be troubled) sister Susan Flaxmer, niece Elizabeth Flaxmer and Mr. Heather. The witnesses were J. Ravenscroft and John Ealy (by mark).

In another codicil, dated 9 March 1664, she says: Whereas at the time of the making of my said last will I did presume and verily believe that my son Thomas Beard was dead in some parts beyond the seas. And since having been credibly informed that my said son Thomas Beard is yet living beyond the seas and if it shall please god that my said son Thomas shall live and return home into England, then I do hereby give and bequeath unto my said son Thomas Beard five pounds. My brother Francis Flaxmer shall receive and take the rents and profits &c. of all my copyhold messuage &c. of Frimley in the county of Surrey (which after my decease will lawfully descend and come to my said son Thomas, if he be living, or, if he be dead, to my said grandson Charles Beard, as right and next heir) until such time as my said son Thomas Beard shall return home into England again, or that my said brother Francis Flaxmer or my other executors "shall bee ascertained of my said son Thomas his death" &c. Other changes in the disposition of her estate set forth.

Hyde, 38.

[Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, names three persons in New England named Thomas Beard,—1st, a shoemaker, Salem, 1629; 2d, a resident of Scarborough, perhaps of Dover, who died 1679; 3d, a resident of Ipswich, freeman, perhaps of Boston 1675, a mariner.—EDITOR.]

MARGARET KEMB, of the parish of St. Saviour's, Southwarke, in the County of Surrey, widow and administratrix of Andrew Kembe, late deceased, citizen & stationer of London, made her will 4 November 1665, proved 16 November 1665, by Sarah Feake, daughter & executrix. To my son Thomas Kembe, now in Virginia, all my books, copies of books, stock in the Hall, all my dwelling house as I now use, occupy and enjoy; also that part which is now in the occupation of Jane Curtis,—some furniture and plate,—and one hundred pounds in money and all the money that is due me from M<sup>r</sup> Gibbens upon a mortgage. To my daughter Sarah Feake, widow, my two leases of my houses in Old Street and Grub Street, or lying near thereabouts, in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Giles without Cripplegate in the County of Middlesex and city of London &c. To my sister Mary Meredith ten pounds,—and ten pounds apiece to every child she hath living at my decease. To my brother David Meredith his children that shall be living at my decease ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Sarah Huffin thirty pounds at her day of marriage or age of twenty one years. To Anne Holt five pounds. To Mary Marshall five pounds. To my sister Kembe five pounds. To my cousin Wells his wife twenty shillings to buy her a ring. My loving daughter Sarah Feake aforesaid to be full and sole executrix. To Margaret Allington, widow, twenty shillings a year, by five shillings a quarter, during her natural life. To Henry Waller five pounds. To M<sup>r</sup> George Ewer ten pounds. To Elizabeth Martimore ten pounds at her day of marriage or age of one & twenty years. To Jane Curtis and the widow Alley twenty shillings apiece. To Sarah Chandler and M<sup>r</sup> Scott and his wife twenty shillings each.

If my daughter Sarah Feake die before she marrieth, I nominate and appoint M<sup>r</sup> Ewer and Henry Waller joint executors in trust for my son Thomas Kembe, now in Virginia as aforesaid. Then, in case he die without issue or unmarried, that is, leaving neither wife nor child behind him, in such case I give my sister Mary Meredith and her children and my brother David's children, as aforesaid, my whole estate, to be divided amongst them equally, share and share alike, after my debts and legacies are paid. My cousin Wells, Henry Waller, of the parish of St. Giles, Cripplegate, scrivener, and my loving friend M<sup>r</sup> Ewer to be overseers.

Wit: William Bodd, Hum. Willoughby, Joane Church (by mark).

Hyde, 130.

JOHN PAYSON, of Nasing in the County of Essex, yeoman, 7 October 1666, proved 13 January 1667. To son William Payson tenements in the parish of Raydon hamlett in the County of Essex, with barn and stable yard, garden and orchard and two closes thereunto belonging and containing by estimation four and one half acres, being freehold. To son Thomas Payson and his two children Julian and Mary. To daughter Lydia Borham. To daughter Mary. To wife Lydia Payson. To John Borham's four children. To son W<sup>m</sup> Payson's two children. Son James Payson to be executor, and cousin Ambros Chanler and John Foord overseers. The witnesses were John Sheelley and John Foord. Hene, 8.

[Giles Payson, from Nazing in Essex, aged 26, embarked for New England. April 3, 1635, in the Hopewell, William Bundick, master (See REGISTER, xiv. 304),

He settled at Roxbury, Mass., and became deacon of the church there. He was admitted freeman of Massachusetts, April 18, 1637, and the same month was married to Elizabeth Dowell. He had several children. (See Savage's Gen. Dict.) For other Nazing families, see REGISTER, xxviii. 140-5; xxxix. 365-71; and Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers, John Eliot and his friends of Nazing and Waltham Abbey, by W. Winters, 8vo. 1882.

Edward Payson, perhaps a brother of Giles, of Roxbury as early as 1637, admitted freeman of Massachusetts, May 13, 1640; married August 20, 1640, Ann Park, daughter of William and Martha (Holgrove) Park. She died September 10, 1641, and he married 2d, January 1, 1641-2, Mary Eliot, daughter of Philip and a niece of the Apostle Eliot. She died his widow March 26, 1697, aged 76. Edward Payson was the ancestor of Rev. Seth Payson, D.D., of Rindge, N. H., whose son Rev. Edward Payson, D.D., was the celebrated divine of Portland, Me. (See Stearns's History of Rindge, N. H., p. 623; Eliot's Roxbury Records in REGISTER, xxxv. 245-7, and Savage's Gen. Dict.) A manuscript genealogy of the Payson Family by the late Rev. Abner Morse, A.M., is in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.—EDITOR.]

NATHANIEL SNELL, of Hillingdon in the County of Middlesex, gentleman, 20 September 1684, with codicil of 27 August 1688, proved 16 April 1692. Lands in the manors of Colham and Colkennington alias Kempton in the County of Middlesex, to my wife Sarah and her heirs. The blood or kindred of the Snells or the Atlees, the name or kindred of my wife. Fifty pounds to George Maybanke and to David Maybanke (now in Carolina) fifty pounds and to Sarah Loughton fifty pounds, being sons and daughter of my eldest sister Sarah; and fifty pounds to Thomas Cock and fifty pounds to Nathaniel Cock, sons of my second sister, Mary Cock. To wife Sarah. To Sarah Cock, daughter of sister Mary. Lands and tenements in Amersham als. Agmondesham and Chalfont S<sup>t</sup> Giles in the county of Bucks. My third sister Bethia Shrimpton and her eldest son Nathaniel Shrimpton and three daughters, Susanna, Bethia and Martha. To Mary & Bethia Cock, daughters of sister Mary.

The witnesses to the will were William Crosier, James Atlee & Richard Perkins, and to the codicil Richard Perkins, Henry Bishop and Sarah Lidyard.  
Fane, 74.

ROBERT HACKSHAW, of London, merchant, in a codicil to his will (in form of a letter to his executors) bearing date 15 May 1738 desires all lumber to be sold excepting what his daughter shall desire & excepting a trunk in the Ware-house (to which I have no keys) belonging to M<sup>r</sup> Hutchinson of New England and to be reserved there till she sends for it. Proved 7 December 1738.  
Brodrepp, 285.

#### ANNE NOYES (*ante*, page 208.)

[Your note on Mrs. Anne Noyes in the January, 1887, REGISTER (*ante*, p. 208), says, Rev. William Noyes, Rector of Cholderton, Wilts, resigned in 1621.

I have received a letter from the present Rector of Cholderton, the Rev. Edwin P. Barrow, in which is the following extract from the Registry Book:

"Mr. William Noyes Rector of Choldington about 30 years departed this life anno 1616. Mr. Nathan Noyes succeeded his father in the Rectorie of Choldrington and departed this life in ye year 1651."

I notice your authority is Savage's Gen. Dictionary, but as there seems to be a difference in the date I thought you might like to know it.

Among the burials extracted from the register, is "Mrs. Ann Noyes widow & Relict of Mr. William Noyes sometime Rector of Choldrington, March 7 1657, æt. 82."—EDWARD DEERING NOYES, of Portland, Me.]

LAWRENCE WASHINGTON, of Washington Parish in the County of Westmoreland in Virginia, gentleman, 11 March 1697-8. To be buried, if please God I depart in this County of Westmoreland, by the side of my father and mother and near my brothers and sisters and my children. To friends M<sup>r</sup> William Thomson, Clerk, and M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Thompson, each a mourning ring of thirty shillings price each ring. To my godson Lawrence Butler one young mare and two cows. To my sister Anne Writts children one manservant apiece of four or five years to serve, or three thousand pounds of tobacco, to be delivered or paid to them at age of twenty years. To my sister Lewis a mourning ring of forty shillings. To my cousin John Washington Sen<sup>r</sup>., of Stafford County, all my wearing apparel. To cousin John Washington's eldest son Lawrence Washington, my godson, one manservant of four or five years to serve, or three thousand pounds of tobacco, the same to be delivered at his age of twenty years. To my godson Lawrence Butler and Lewis Nicholds that tract of land joining upon Meridah Edwards and Daniel White, being two hundred and seventy five acres, to be equally divided between them. To the upper and lower churches of Washington parish, each of them, a pulpit cloath and cushion. It is my will to have a funeral sermon at the church and to have no other funeral to exceed three thousand pounds of tobacco. After debts and legacies paid and discharged, my personal estate to be equally divided in four parts, my wife Mildred Washington to have one part, my son John another part, my son Augustine another part and my daughter Mildred the other part, at their ages of twenty years. To my son John this seat of land where I now live and that whole tract of land where I now live and that whole tract lying from the mouth of Mathodack extending to a place called the round Hills, with the addition I have thereunto made of William Webbs and William Rush, to him and his heirs forever. To my son Augustine Washington all the dividend of land that I bought of M<sup>r</sup> Robert Lessons children in England, in Mattax between my brother and M<sup>r</sup> Baldrigges land where M<sup>r</sup> Daniel Lessons formerly lived, by estimation four hundred acres; likewise that land that was M<sup>r</sup> Richard Hills, and all that land where M<sup>r</sup> Lewis Markham now lives, after the said Markham and his now wife's decease, by estimation seven hundred acres more or less. To my daughter Mildred Washington all my land in Stafford County lying upon Hunting Creek where M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Minton and M<sup>r</sup> William now lives, by estimation twenty five hundred acres. I give my water-mill to my son John Washington.

If my children should die before they come of age or marriage my brothers children shall enjoy all their estates real, excepting that land that I bought of M<sup>r</sup> Robert Lissons children, which I give to my loving wife and her heirs forever. I give that land which I bought of my brother Francis Wright, being two hundred acres, lying near Stocks quarter, to my son John Washington. My cousin John Washington, of Stafford County, and my friend M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Thompson, to be my executors and my loving wife Mildred my executrix.

The witnesses were Robert Readman, George Wadon, Thomas Howes and John Rosier.

The will was proved 10 December 1700 by the oath of Mildred Gale a<sup>ls</sup> Washington (wife of George Gale), one of the executors, power being reserved for John Washington and Samuel Thompson, the other executors, to act.

Noel, 186.

[The will of Lawrence Washington here printed was sent to us by Mr. Waters several years ago, not long after he commenced his researches, at Somerset



House. We learn from him that he has since collected much important genealogical information concerning the Washingtons, which we hope before long to receive from him and print.—EDITOR.

This is the will of the grandfather of President George Washington, and was proved in England by Mildred Gale the widow of the testator and grandmother of the President. Mr. J. C. C. Smith, an intimate friend of the late Col. Chester, published in the seventh volume of *The Genealogist*, Jan. 1883, some extracts from the will of Mildred Gale, which was proved March 18, 1700-1, dated Jan. 24, 1700-1, in which she is described as the wife of George Gale, of Whitehaven, Cumberland, "being doubtfull of the recovery of my present sickness," and mentions that "by an Indenture of Marriage made and executed by and between John Washington one of the executors of my late husband's will of the one part, and my present husband George Gale with my own consent and approbation thereof of the other part, bearing date 16 May in the present year 1700, I am empowered to demise by will or other instrument the estate and legacies of my late husband to the uses and purposes therein mentioned," and she proceeded to bequeath £1000 to her said husband and the residue of her property equally between her said husband and children. When George Gale took probate of her will, he had to give bond for the tuition of the children, and their names appear as John, Augustine (father of the President) and Mildred Washington. In the Parish Register of St. Nicholas Church, Whitehaven, appears the baptism, Jan. 25, 1700-1, of Mildred, daughter of George Gale, and her mother was buried five days afterwards, while the infant was buried March 26, 1701. In a pedigree which Mr. Smith furnished with his article it appeared that George Gale had removed to Maryland, where he had four sons living in 1712.

In 1866, Col. Chester contributed an article to the London *Herald and Genealogist*, which was reprinted in the REGISTER, vol. 21, pp. 25-35, proving that the brothers John and Lawrence Washington, who emigrated to Virginia in 1657, could not have been identical with those of the same names in Sir Isaac Heard's *supposititious* pedigree, which Baker incorporated into his History of Northamptonshire as historic truth, for the John of Baker's Northamptonshire was a Knight and would not have relinquished his title; besides, he was living in England in 1662, while his brother Lawrence was a clergyman in England after the restoration (1660).

The point of interest, in the proof of the will above given, is that it leads towards the support of the tradition of the older members of the Virginia family "that their English ancestor came from some one of the Northern counties of England."

John Washington (the father of the testator), and Lawrence brother of John, came to Virginia in 1657; both died in 1677, leaving real and personal property in England. Lawrence left his English possessions to a daughter Mary, who was in England, and her half brother John Washington (of Stafford Co., Va., in the above will) may have gone there with some self-interest to see his sister, if he was in England when the marriage settlements were made for Mildred, the widow, to marry George Gale. In the *Whitehaven Guardian*, of Nov. 11, 1875, it was shown that there lived in that town, from 1692 to 1766, a family of Washingtons, and that the christian name of one of them who was married there in 1731 was Lawrence.

This town is not many miles from WARTON in Lancashire, which was for centuries the home of the Washington family from which the Northamptonshire branch descended. The Church Registers begin in 1568, and by reference to them the generally unreliable Albert Welles could be tested as to the statement that James Phillippe, of London, his authority for the English Pedigree of the Washington family, found the dates of baptisms which are given thus:—Leonard Washington (grandfather to the testator above), born at Warton about 1595; his children,

Robert,	baptized at Warton, co. Lancaster, A.D.	1616.
Jane,	" " " " " "	1619.
Francis,	" " " " " "	1622.
Laurence,	" " " " " "	1625.
John (father of testator),	" " " " " "	1627.

Is there any truth in Welles's work? The Vicar of Warton will undoubtedly give the information if a copy is sent him of this imprint, and a desire for him to do so.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

WILLIAM PALMER of London Esquire, 23 March 1635 (sealed and published 6 April 1636), with a codicil dated 12 September 1636, proved 27 September 1636. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Aldermanbury,<sup>1</sup> in London, where I now dwell. All my personal estate shall be (in respect I am a citizen and freeman of the City of London) divided into three equal parts, according to the ancient custom of the same city, whereof one part I give unto Barbara Palmer, my wellbeloved wife, as due unto her by the said custom. Another third I give unto my three sons, Archdale, William and John, to be divided equally amongst them, according to the said laudable custom. And the other third part thereof, commonly called the Testator's third part, being devisable by me according to the custom of the same city, I do dispose of as followeth. (Then follow sundry bequests, among which) To my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Palmer the late wife of my brother M<sup>r</sup> Robert Palmer, to my brother John Palmer, to my cousin Thomas Palmer of Marston and his brother Robert Palmer, to my cousin M<sup>r</sup> George Clarke, to my Kinsman Thomas Cooke of Salte in the co. of Stafford and his sister Katherine Holte and his sister Frances Backhouse, to my cousin Walter Sedgley, for a divinity lecture or sermon in the Chapel of Marston where I was born, to my son John, at the age of twenty one. My cousin M<sup>r</sup> George Clerke and my son Archdale Palmer to be executors.

In the codicil he mentions "our minister M<sup>r</sup> Doctor Stanton," cousin Bydolphe and his wife, cousin William Palmer and his wife, cousin Williams and his wife, cousin M<sup>r</sup> Richard Archdale and his wife, cousin Gardner, the company of Haberdashers, the poor in St. Bartholomew's Hospital, "whereof I am a Governor," and others. Pile, 100.

[<sup>1</sup> The parish Church of St. Mary Aldermanbury, in which Wm. Palmer was buried in 1636, was totally destroyed by the great fire in London in 1666. His cousin George Clarke, one of the executors of the will, was a merchant of London, of which he was elected Sheriff in 1641; he was created Knight at Hampton Court on 3d Dec. 1641. His wife was Barbara Palmer of Hill in Bedfordshire, whose brother William was also knighted in 1641 or 1642. It is uncertain whether he or his cousin William (son of the testator), and the brother of Archdale, was first knighted, one of them being made Knight at Whitehall 18 April, 1641, the other at Oxford 2 November, 1642. William Palmer, the brother of Sir George Clarke's wife, married a sister of Sir Thomas Gardiner, the Recorder of London, who was knighted at Kingsland 25 November, 1641, and is styled "Cousin Gardner" in the codicil.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

BARBARA PALMER of Onelepe in the co. of Leicester, widow, 13 September 1650, proved 10 June 1651. It is my earnest desire that the younger children of my sons Archdale Palmer Esq. and Sir William Palmer, Knight, shall have those moneys paid them which I have given them by their said fathers. To my son John Palmer a messuage in or near Page Green in the parish of Tottenham, Middlesex (and other tenements). To my cousin Sarah Willett, wife of James Willett clerk, to John Sare, son of Archdale Sare, at twenty one, to my cousin John Combe's wife, to my cousin Mary Ditchfield, to my cousin Susanna Dutton. Other bequests and legacies.

Grey, 126.

ARCHDALE PALMER, of Oneleppe in the co. of Leicester, Esq., 3 April 1672, proved 20 September 1673. My body to be buried in the parish church of Oneleppe by my dear mother, M<sup>rs</sup> Barbara Palmer, widow, deceased. To my son William Palmer and Martha his wife, to my son Archdale Palmer and his wife Anna and son Thomas, to my son Thomas Pal-

mer and Mary his wife, to my son Samuel Sleigh and Barbara his wife (my daughter), to my daughter Martha Palmer, to my son Samuel Palmer, at one and twenty, to my son Joshua Palmer, at one and twenty. My houses &c in Stepney to my four sons, Archdale, Thomas, Samuel and Joshua. To my brother M<sup>r</sup> John Palmer and Mary his wife. To my brothers in law M<sup>r</sup> John Smith, M<sup>r</sup> Henry Smith and M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Smith. To my sisters in law M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Gore and M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Danvers. My brother in law M<sup>r</sup> John Pegg and his wife. My cousin Thomas Palmer of Stafford. My cousin Robert Palmer of Bassie-shaw, London. My wife Martha to be the guardian of sons Samuel and Joshua, and also to be executrix of this my will &c. Pye, 115.

WILLIAM PALMER of Wanlippe a<sup>ls</sup> Oneleape, in the co. of Leicester Esq. 13 April 1692, proved 14 July 1693. To my wife Martha and my daughter Martha, at her age of one and twenty. My eldest son and heir Archdale Palmer. Three of my children, Thomas, William and Henry. Reference to adventures in Barbadoes. To my son John Palmer & his heirs the reversion and inheritance, after the death and decease of my sister in law M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Appleton, of and in all my lands &c in Astbury a<sup>ls</sup> Newbold Astbury, in the co. Palatine of Chester, with remainder to my youngest son Samuel, then to my right heirs. My late mother M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Palmer deceased. My loving uncle John Palmer Esq. My two brothers, Samuel Palmer and Joshua Palmer, and their two wives. My wife's three brethren, Rowland Hunt Esq., Thomas Hunt merchant and John Hunt Esq., and her sister M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Beale. My brother in law, John Moorewood Esq., and his wife. Coker, 115.

WILLIAM PALMER of London, Doctor in Physic, 21 April 1708. Wife Mary. Brother Archdale Palmer of Wanlip Esq. and his children, whether of first or second marriage. My nephew John Palmer, the eldest son of his first marriage, and my nephew Charlton Palmer, the eldest son of his second marriage, already provided for. My wife to be executrix.

Commission issued, 15 December 1716, to Henry Palmer, the paternal Uncle and lawfully appointed guardian of Mary Palmer, minor daughter, and only issue of William Palmer lately of the parish of St. Mary Aldermary, London, Doctor in Medicine deceased &c., for the reason that Mary Palmer, wife of the deceased and executrix named in the will, hath departed this life. Fox, 234.

JOHN PALMER of the Middle Temple, London, Esq., 7 July, 1738, proved 22 December 1738. To be buried in S<sup>t</sup> Laurence church by my dearly beloved spouse. To my loving brother M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Palmer, of New England,<sup>2</sup> fifty pounds, and in case of his death to his eldest son Eliakim Palmer. To my dear brother M<sup>r</sup> Henry Palmer one hundred pounds. To my dear brother M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Palmer five hundred pounds. To my beloved sister M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Palmer five hundred pounds. To my nephew William Palmer five hundred pounds, and my two sets of chambers in Essex Court in Middle Temple. To my niece Barbara Palmer and her sister M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Palmer, daughters of the said Samuel Palmer, five hundred pounds apiece. To my daughter in law Mrs Graves one hundred pounds. To my grandson M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Andrews one hundred pounds. To my brother in law M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Palmer & his sister M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Palmer twenty pounds apiece. To my niece Bakewell ten pounds. To all my brother Archdale Palmer's children by his last wife ten pounds apiece. To my

niece Molesworth ten pounds. To M<sup>r</sup> Andrews & Mr Graves, my sons in law ten pounds apiece. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer ten pounds. To the Fund for supporting dissenting ministers fifty pounds. To D<sup>r</sup> Earl ten pounds, M<sup>r</sup> Newman, D<sup>r</sup> Wright's assistant five pounds, the poor of D<sup>r</sup> Earl's church five pounds & to M<sup>rs</sup> Gascoign five pounds. I give plain gold rings of sixteen shillings value to all my brothers & sisters, nephews & nieces, M<sup>r</sup> Andrews & his lady, M<sup>r</sup> Graves & his lady, D<sup>r</sup> Earl, D<sup>r</sup> Allen & my dear friend Thomas Hunt Esq. The rest & residue to my nephew William Palmer aforesaid whom I nominate and appoint executor.

Wit: John Launder, John Launder, jun<sup>r</sup> & William Thirkill.

Mention of bonds & other property in M<sup>r</sup> Hoare's hands &c. I give rings to cousin Joshua Palmer, cousin More his sister, cousin Lloyd, cousin Birch, cousin Tom Beal, my diamond ring to said niece Barbara & all my other rings to my niece Molly, her sister.

The above was sworn to, 22 December 1738, by Henry Palmer of S<sup>t</sup> Mary Aldermanbury, merchant, and Eliakim Palmer of the same parish, merchant.

Brodrepp, 293.

[<sup>2</sup> His "loving brother Mr. Thomas Palmer of New England," married Abigail Hutchinson the daughter of Eliakim, of Boston, who gave Thomas a piece of land at the foot of Fort Hill, upon which the beneficiary erected a large house which he subsequently altered into two tenements as mentioned in his son Eliakim's will. He was one of the most useful public men in Boston, and during a long contest between the town and himself in relation to some of his father-in-law's property, he was still selected for the most important positions. He held advancing positions throughout life.

By the will of Thomas he gave to his son Eliakim all of his "houses and lands wharves and real-estate wherever to be found," except one of the tenements above referred to; he gave him also "one moiety of all my personal estate in what part of the world soever it may be found." Son Thomas was to have the other moiety of the personal property and the tenement which was left after Eliakim had taken his choice; but the "Tapestry hangings in the end of the House Mr. Job Lewis now possesses shall not be taken down, but belong to that tenement whoever chooses it. To granddaughters Hannah and Abby Lewis £500 each; all my plate to be divided between my children Eliakim Palmer and Sarah Lewis. To son Thomas wearing apparel, household goods, negro woman Fanny, with my horse and furniture and chaise. To brother Samuel, with my sister Martha Palmer and sister Arch. Palmer, each a Ring of suitable value, as also a Ring to my brother's wife. To my partner Nath<sup>l</sup> Balston, Esq., £100 as a token of my love. £30 to the poor of Brattle St. Church and £10 each to Rev. Ben<sup>n</sup>. Colman and Rev. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Cooper." Mourning clothes provided, &c. &c. Nathaniel Balston was Executor, and evidently the intended way of managing the property was a family secret as he never rendered any account until forced to do something at the death of the son Thomas in 1752, brother of Eliakim, when he reported *personal* property in his hands belonging to the brothers, undivided, amounting to nearly £10,000. It will be noticed in Eliakim's will that he gave all the real estate inherited from his father, in trust to Nathaniel Balston, for the ultimate use of Abigail and Hannah Lewis his nieces.

Thomas Palmer, the brother of Eliakim, left Boston for England in January, 1750, and beside his will he gave written orders that his sister Mrs. Lewis should remain in his house rent free, in case of his death, not returning from England, or not giving contrary orders. Whether he died abroad or at home the writer does not know; his son Thomas under 14 years of age was put under the guardianship of James Boutineau and Nathaniel Bethune with bonds of £4000, increased in 1760 to £10,000.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

HENRY PALMER the elder of St Mary Aldermanbury, London, Merchant, 19 April 1739, proved 22 May 1740. To my brother Thomas Palmer of Boston in New England Esq. five hundred pounds and to his son Thomas Palmer and his daughter Sarah Lewis five hundred pounds

each. To Job Lewis, the husband of the said Sarah Lewis, and to Hannah and Abigail Lewis, children of the said Job and Sarah, one hundred pounds each, and to Mary Palmer, wife of my said nephew Thomas Palmer, twenty pounds. To Anne Palmer, widow of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, fifty pounds. To Anne Palmer, widow of my nephew John Palmer Esq. deceased, twenty pounds, and to Anne Palmer, her daughter, thirty pounds. To my nephew William, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, twenty pounds and to Elizabeth Palmer, his wife, one hundred pounds, and to Henry Palmer, son of the said William and Elizabeth, three hundred pounds. To my niece Elizabeth Bakewell one hundred pounds and to M<sup>r</sup> John Bakewell, her husband, twenty pounds. To my nephew Henry, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, three hundred pounds. Reference to a bond of his to William Fauquiere Esq. and other debts. Nephew Thomas, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased. Nephew Archdale Palmer, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased. Nephew Henry Palmer of London, Merchant. Niece Mary Faris, wife of William Faris, and John Faris her son. Anne Ewer, Katherine Handley,<sup>3</sup> Martha Lewis, Barbara Palmer, Charlton Palmer and Betty Palmer, children of my late brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, and Walter Ewer, Samuel Handley, Benjamin Lewis and William Faris, my nephews in law, and Rebecca Palmer, my niece in law. To the Hon. Doctor Coote Molesworth and his wife Mary Molesworth. My brother Samuel Palmer and his wife Elizabeth and William, Barbara and Mary Palmer, children of the said Samuel. My sister Martha Palmer. My cousin Mary Palmer, spinster, and Sarah Blundell, widow of Benjamin Blundell. My much esteemed friend Lieut. Gen. Peers Esq. of the Barbadoes. Item I give to the incorporated Society for propagating the Gospel in New England, whereof Sir Robert Clark is the present Governor, the sum of one hundred pounds. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer, eldest son of my brother Thomas Palmer, and his heirs and assigns my freehold house of inheritance situate on Ludgate in London, known by the name of the Swan and Star, and now in the occupation of Bernard Townsend, which house I purchased from Nicholas Charlton Esq., and to the said Eliakim the residue of my estate, as well in foreign parts as in England. The said Eliakim Palmer to be executor.

Browne, 153.

[<sup>3</sup> There is a full pedigree of the family of Sir Samuel Handley in the College of Arms, London.—J. C. C. SMITH.]

MARTHA PALMER of Newgate Street, London, spinster, 19 April 1744, proved 14 January 1745. To my sister Anne Palmer, widow of my brother Archdale Palmer, thirty pounds. To my nephews, Harry Palmer and Charlton Palmer, and my nieces, Elizabeth Bakewell, Anne Ewer, Katherine Handley and Martha Lewis, all children of my said brother Archdale Palmer, twenty five pounds each. To my nephew Archdale Palmer, in whose house I now dwell, and my nieces Barbara and Betty Palmer, likewise children of my said brother and yet unmarried, one hundred pounds each. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer and my niece Mary Molesworth twenty five pounds each. To my grand-nephew Harry Palmer, now in the East Indies, sixty pounds. To my nephew Thomas Palmer, son of my said brother Archdale, one hundred and fifty pounds. To my sister Elizabeth Palmer, widow of my brother Samuel, fifty pounds. To my nephew William Palmer, only son of my said brother Samuel, five hundred pounds, and to his sisters Barbara and Mary Palmer seven hundred pounds each.

My said nephew William to be executor, and to him three hundred pounds new South Sea Annuity stock, on trust to pay the interest and dividend arising therefrom to my niece Mary Faris, to her sole and separate use exclusive of her present husband &c. To her son John Faris one hundred pounds at his age of twenty five years, or at the decease of his said mother, the which shall first happen. The Rev. M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Chandler and others.

Edmunds, 25.

ELIAKIM PALMER of London, merchant, 14 May 1749, proved 24 May 1749, as to the deceased's estate in England or in any other parts except in New England. Reference to contract on marriage with wife Elizabeth. To said wife fifteen thousand pounds. My father Thomas Palmer, of Boston in New England Esq. deceased, being seized in fee &c of a mansion house, by him built, at the foot of Fort Hill in Boston aforesaid and divided into two tenements, by his last Will and Testament gave and devised to me such one of the said two tenements as I should choose and the other tenement to my brother Thomas. I hereby make choice of that one now or late in the occupation of Charles Paxton Esq. and release &c to my said brother Thomas all my right and claim in and to the other tenement in which he now lives or lately lived. To Nathaniel Balston of Boston Esq. and my said brother Thomas Palmer, all my houses, buildings, wharves, lands and Real Estate whatsoever at Boston, during the life of my sister Sarah Lewis, wife of Job Lewis of the said town of Boston, in trust to pay the rent &c into the hands of my said sister for her sole and separate use. And after her decease I give the said houses &c to my nieces Abigail and Hannah Lewis, her daughters, as tenants in common &c. To the said Nathaniel Balston Esq. and my brother Thomas Palmer one hundred pounds each, to M<sup>r</sup>. Mary Barker, widow of Dr. John Barker deceased, one hundred pounds, To John Faris, son of my cousin Mary Faris, one hundred pounds. To George Walker and the Hon. John Lyte of the Island of Barbadoes, esquires, fifty pounds each, making it my humble request to them that they will assist my executors in getting in that part of my effects which I shall (—) possessed of in the said Island. To Beeston Long Esq.<sup>4</sup> and M<sup>r</sup>. Henry Norris Junior of London, merchants, my executors hereafter named, and to my cousin William Palmer of London, Attorney at Law, also one of my executors, the several sums of one hundred pounds each. Certain servants and others. My house in London. My house at Ealing. Ann Palmer widow of my late uncle Archdale Palmer. My late uncle Henry Palmer. The poor of the congregation of Protestant Dissenters in the Old Jewry, London.

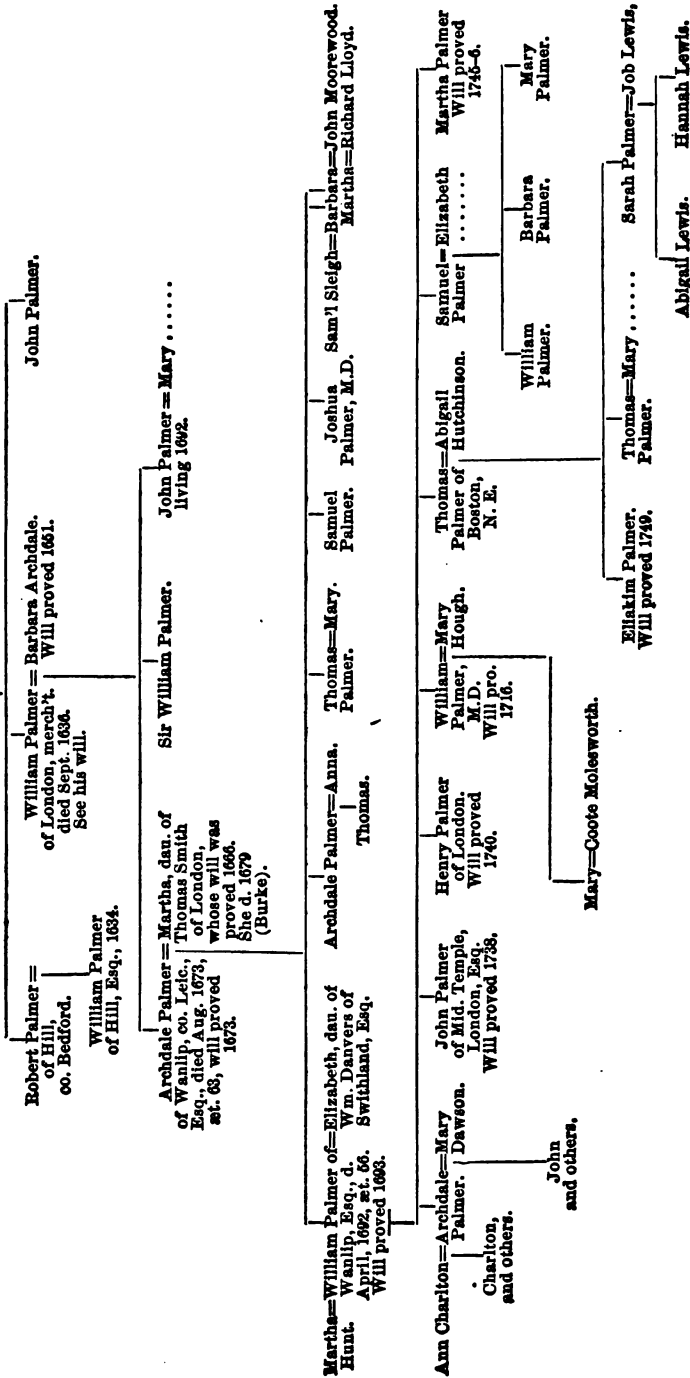
The residue to my son William Finch Palmer and the child or children wherewith my wife is now "Ensient." The said Nathaniel Balston Esq. and my said brother Thomas Palmer to be executors as to my estate in New England and the said Beeston Long, Henry Norris and William Palmer, as to the estate in England or any other parts except New England.

Lisle, 157.

[<sup>4</sup> Beeston Long was a West India merchant (see memoir of him in *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1785). One of his sons was created Baron Farnborough, and from one of his daughters descend the Prescotts baronets.—J. C. C. SMITH.]

THOMAS SMYTH the elder of Aldermanbury, London, Esq. 24 February 1665, proved 13 June 1666. My two younger sons, Henry and Thomas Smith. My eldest son John Smith, with my consent, did marry Mary, one of the daughters of Sir Edmond Wright, knight, late Alderman of the

## PALMER OF MARSTON, CO. STAFFORD.



City of London deceased. My daughter Jane was married unto William Gore Esq; My daughter Martha was married unto Archdale Palmer Esq.; Elizabeth, Margaret and Anne Smyth, three of the daughters of my said son John Smith, not yet married. My grandchild Jane Bennett and her father, Sir Humphry Bennett, knight. My brother in Law John Robinson Esq. and my brother William Robinson. The poor of St. Margaret Moyses parish in Friday Street, where I was born and christened. To M<sup>r</sup> Edmond Callamy, late minister of Aldermanbury Church, and to Dr. Walker, now minister &c. My three sons to be executors. Mico, 104.

[The Arms of this family of Palmer may be thus described: Ar. two bars Sa., charged with three trefoils slipped, of the field. In Chief a greyhound courant, of the second, collared Or.

Crest: On a mount Vert a greyhound sejant Sa., gorged with a Collar Or, rimmed Gu., and charged on the shoulder with a trefoil slipped Az.

The pedigree on the opposite page is based on those in Burke's Landed Gentry and the Visitation of London 1633-34 (Harl. So. Pub.), which, by the way, differ as to the name of the father of William Palmer of London.

I have many notes relating to the Archdale Family, which I shall send for publication later on.—H. F. WATERS.]

I, Thomas Palmer of the Parish of St James, in the Island of Barbadoes, Gentleman, being bound on a voyage to Barbadoes &c. &c., whereas my brothers and sisters are already well provided for, in and by, my Father's will and I am engaged to marry Mrs. Mary Wethread of Boston, Spinster, daughter of Mrs. Dorothy Wethread, widow &c. &c., 18 Sept. 1733—Proved Oct. 27, 1740.—No. 7508, Suffolk Probate Papers.

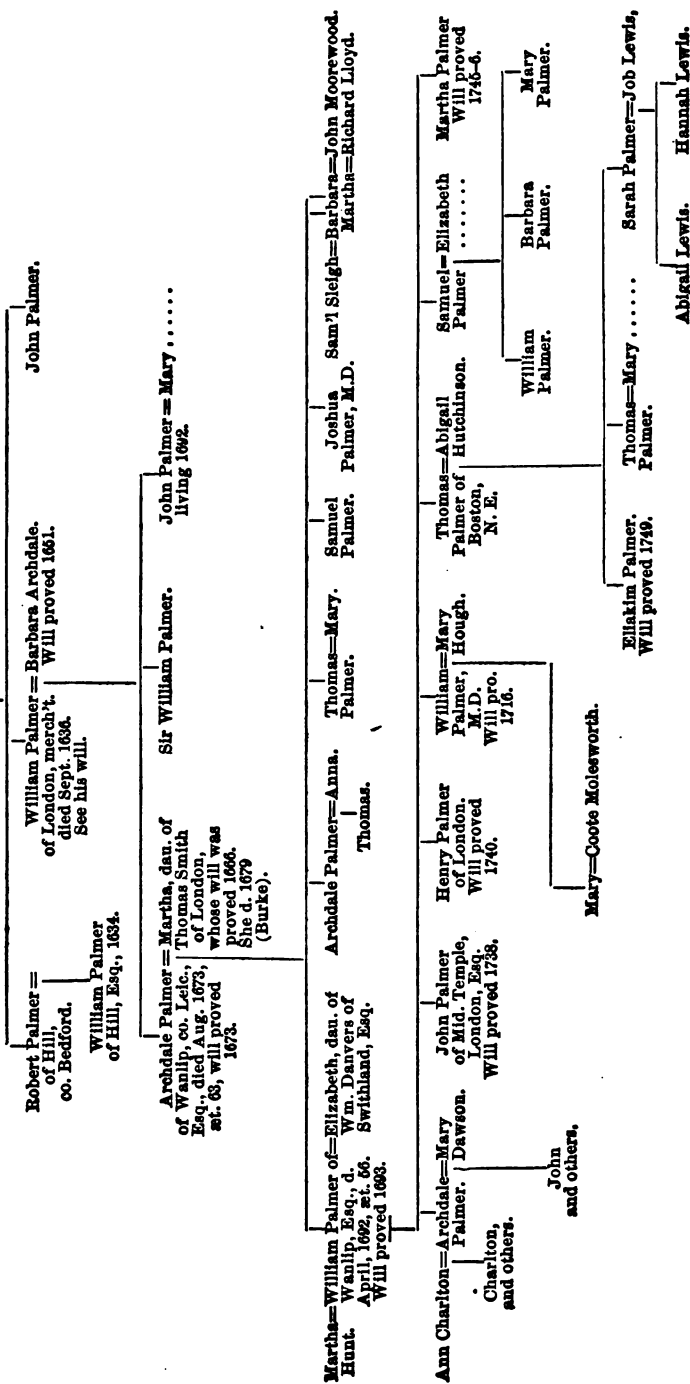
[The above abstract is furnished by John C. J. Brown, Esq., who adds this note.

Luke Vardy who kept the Royal Exchange Tavern on King St., was a witness to the will, and the name of Wethered will be recognized as belonging to another inn-keeper of the time. In Vardy's house Benj. Woodbridge began the war of words which led to his death by the hands of Henry Phillips; it was noted as a place of assemblage for gaming and drinking, and possibly this will of Thomas Palmer was obtained by a black-mail game of the olden time, which undoubtedly resulted in nothing. It will be noticed that seven years had elapsed before it was offered for probate, and there seems to have been nothing more done about it.]

JOHN CHAMBERLAINE of London, gentleman, 18 June 1627, proved 13 March 1627. To be buried in the parish of St. Olaves in the Old Jury, where I was born and christened and where my father, my mother, my brother Robert and other friends are interred. "My funeral I would haue performed w<sup>th</sup> as little trouble and charge as maibee answeareable to the still and quiett course I haue allwaies sought to followe in my life time." To the poor of that parish five pounds and to the poor of St. Mary Aldermanbury ten pounds. To poor prisoners at Ludgate ten pounds, in the Counter in the Poultry five pounds, in the Counter in Woodstreet five pounds, the poor distracted people in Bedlam five pounds. To the Right Honorable the Lord Carleton, Baron of Imbercourt, a basin and ewer of silver of one hundred ounces or thereabouts, to the value of thirty pounds. To Lady Winwood, late the wife of S<sup>r</sup> Ralph Winwood, knight, principal Secretary to King James, and to the Lady Fanshawe, late wife to Sir Henry Fanshawe, knight, to each of them a basin and ewer of silver to the same value of thirty pounds. To Sir William Borles, knight (the elder), a ring of gold of forty shillings. To my sister Poole a ring of gold of forty shillings. To M<sup>r</sup> Alexander Williams, of the Pipe Office, and to his wife, to each of them a ring of gold of forty shillings. To M<sup>r</sup> Dudley Carleton, son of George



## PALMER OF MARSTON, CO. STAFFORD.





Carleton Esq., a ring &c. To M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Smith, sister to Dr. Gilbert and wife to ——— Smith, gentleman, a ring &c. To my nephew S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Stewkeley, knight, two hundred pounds and to his eldest son Sir Hugh Stewkeley, knight and Baronet, and to his second son Thomas, to each of them twenty pounds. To my niece Lady Drewrie, late wife of S<sup>r</sup> Henry Drewry, twenty pounds. To my nephews Edmond, John, Zachary, Francis, George, sons of my sister Windham deceased, and to my niece the Lady Stroode, their sister, to each of them twenty pounds. To my cousin Edmund Windham (eldest son of my nephew Thomas Windham) twenty pounds. To my god-daughter Rebecca Tothill, daughter of my cousin Tothill, widow, dwelling in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, twenty pounds. To Anne,<sup>2</sup> late wife to my brother George Chamberlain deceased, and now wife to John Poole Esq., alderman of the City of London, an annuity or yearly rent of fifty pounds for the term of her natural life, to be issuing out of all that my manor or lordship of Suttonn Gannocke in the County of Lincoln and out of all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in Suttonn Gannocke, in said County of Lincoln, during her natural life. I do give and bequeath unto her, the said Anne Poole, in lieu and recompence of one annuity &c., of fifty pounds pr annum heretofore usually paid unto her the said Anne by my late brother Richard Chamberlain deceased, in consideration of accounts cleared between my said brothers George and Richard, as being joint executors of the last Will & Testament of my late brother Robert Chamberlain Esq. deceased, one annuity &c of forty pounds &c. I give also to the said Mrs Alice Carleton five hundred pounds and my inlaid cabinet that usually standeth upon the low chest near my bedside, with all that shall be in it at the time of my decease, and whatsoever she hath else of mine in her custody; and this I do in regard of the sincere good will and honest affection I bear her and of the true and long continued friendship between us. To my nephew Thomas Windham of Hensforde in the County of Somerset Esq., all that manor of Minsterworth in the County of Gloucester and the manor of Etloe in the same County and two hundred pounds. To John Cuffe, sometime servant to my brother Richard Chamberlain, twenty pounds and one of my parts or shares in Bermudas or Summer Islands. Another part or share in the same Islands I give & bequeath to my servant Richard Reeve, also forty pounds and all my wearing apparel if he be in my service at the time of my decease. To all the servants that shall be in my nephew Hugh Windham's house, at the time of my decease, to each forty shillings. To my nephew Hugh Windham and his heirs forever my manor or lordship of Suttonn Gannocke &c (charged with the several annuities) as likewise all other lands that I shall leave undisposed or quilllets or houses in Greenwich, Sollihill, Studlie, or elsewhere, and likewise all my parts and shares, title and interest that I shall have at the time of my decease in the Bermudaes or Sommer Islands or in Virginia, to him and his heirs forever. He to be executor.

Wit: Antho: Ouldfeld, Law. Chambers, John Burton, Richard Reeue. Barrington, 25.

*Sententia pro confirmatione etc. etc., in judicio inter Hugonem Wyndham, etc., et Dñm Thomam Stewklie militem Dñam Susanam Drewrie Thom. Wyndham armigerum Johan. Wyndham Franciscum Wyndham et Georg<sup>m</sup> Wyndham generosos necnon Dominam Margaretam Strowde nepotes et neptes ex sorore ac proximos consanguineos etc. — 26 June 1628.*

Barrington, 61.

[John Chamberlain, the testator, seems to have been a son of Richard Chamberlain, "alderman and sheriff of London & of Anne his wife da. & heire of Robert Downes of Yalding in Kent, gent." Elizabeth, sister of the testator, married Hugh Stewkley or Stukeley. Their son, Sir Thomas, knt., and their grandson, Sir Hugh, bart., are named in the will. Their daughter Susan married Sir Hugh Drewry, knt., and she is named in the will. Margery Chamberlain, another sister of the testator, married Edmund Windham of Kenesford, co. Somerset, whose pedigree is given in the Visitation of London, Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 17, page 357. The arms and crest of Robert Chamberlain, brother of the testator, are given in the above volume on the same page. See also Burke's Extinct Baronetage, ed. 1844, page 311.

The names of Richard and John Chamberlain are found early in New England. At a later date, 1681 to 1686, Richard Chamberlain was secretary of the Province of New Hampshire. He was the author of "Lithobolia," London, 1698.—EDITOR.

<sup>1</sup> Sir Ralph Winwood, buried at St. Bartholomew the Less, London, Sept. 30, 1617; his widow buried there Sept. 28, 1659.—J. C. C. SMITH.

<sup>2</sup> Mrs. Anne Poole was the daughter and heiress of Lawrence Overton of London. She married, first, George Chamberlain; second, alderman Poole of London; and third, Sir John Ramsden of Byrom and Longley, Yorkshire, knt., ancestor of the Ramsdens baronets. (See Betham's Baronetage, vol. 3, page 93, and Foster's London Marriage Licences, pp. 259 and 1110.)—EDITOR.]

WILLM TARBOXE of par. Lowton, Bucks, husbandman, dat. Mch. 20, 1562, p. Mch. 21, 1563 (Arch. Bucks.) Son-in-law Wm. Line (living), Luce Line (unmar<sup>d</sup>). Isabell Line, Brygett Line, "their father's legacis Willm Line lette of Lowton." Wife Agnes.

THOS. TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Oct. 10, 1636, p. Mch. 16, 1648 (?7-8, or 8-9) (Arch. Bucks). Brother Wm. T. & his 3 sons 1<sup>l</sup>. each, brother Rich<sup>d</sup>. T. & his 4 child<sup>n</sup>, Henry, Mary, Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Joane, 1<sup>l</sup>. each. Sister Agnes Emerton, £6; her son Rich<sup>d</sup>. E. £5. Sister Sarah Carter, her child<sup>n</sup>. Rob<sup>t</sup>. Wm. & Sara, also her dau. Eliz<sup>th</sup> C. & her son John C., Thos. Curtis, eld<sup>r</sup>. son of said Sara C.

ALICE TARBOX of Mentmore, widow, dat. Feb. 1, 1628, p. Feb. 11, 1631-2 (Arch. Bucks). Dau. Agnes Emerton, her son Ric. E., dau. Sara Carter, Thos. Curtise, Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Carter, Rob<sup>t</sup>. Carter & his father, W<sup>m</sup>. Carter, John Carter, my cosen Sarah Carter, my son Wm. his three sons, son Rich<sup>d</sup>. & his 3 child<sup>n</sup>., son John T.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Sep. 30, 1613, p. Sep. 28, 1614 (Arch. Bucks). Thos. Curtice, 20<sup>s</sup>, each of Wm. Tarbox child<sup>n</sup>, Annis my daur's child<sup>n</sup>., my dau. Saraes child<sup>n</sup>., son John, Wife —.

GEORGE TARBOX of St. Peter's, Herts, milner, dat. Dec. 27, 1641, p. Feb. 18, 1641-2 (12 Cambell). Eld<sup>r</sup>. dau. Mary, dau. Sarah, dau. Ellen, dau. Sarah Newton, dau. Hannah Newton, son Thos. Newton, dau-in-law Sarah Newton, brother Joseph T.

RICH<sup>d</sup>. TARBOX of Dunton, Bucks, yeoman, dat. Sep. 8, 1655, p. Oct. 14, 1658 (551 Wootton). To wife Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Summerleyes Close, etc. at Mentmore for life, Rem<sup>r</sup>. to my grandchild Richard T., grandch<sup>n</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup>. Miller, Rich<sup>d</sup>. Wigg & Rich<sup>d</sup>. Simpson, Rich<sup>d</sup>. Carter, Mary Chandler, grandchild Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Tarbox sister of said Rich<sup>d</sup>.

THOMAS TARBOXE of Brockhampton, Hereford, 1653 (237 Brent). Wife Ann, daurs. Marg<sup>t</sup>. T. Ellenor & Alice, son Thos. T.

WILLIAM TARBOX the elder of Mentmore, Bucks, yeoman, being aged, dat. Mch. 6, 1658, p. May 14, 1662 (Arch. Bucks). Grandchild Thomas T., grandchild William T., Rebecca T., grandchild Susana T., grandchild

Rebecca T., my sister Sarah's daughters, sons Thomas T. & Edward T. Executors.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Sep. 8, 1673, p. Oct. 30, 1673 (Arch. Bucks). Grandson Tho<sup>r</sup>. Glenister, son of W<sup>m</sup>. & Susanna G. of Piddlestone, Bucks, grandson W<sup>m</sup>. Glenister, granddau. Mary Tarbox, the 2 eld<sup>r</sup>. sons of Tho<sup>r</sup>. Stevens of Cheddington, Bucks, godson Tho<sup>r</sup>. Tayler of Soulbury, Bucks. Son W<sup>m</sup>. T. my house etc. at Mentmore, also lands in Cheddington field, son Thos. T., son-in-law W<sup>m</sup>. Glenister, Kinsman M<sup>r</sup>. Rich<sup>d</sup>. T. of Cubblington, Bucks.

WILLIAM TARBOX of Mentmore, husbandman, dat. Dec. 20, 1658, p. Feb. 12, 1658-9 (112 Pell). Wife Anne, £420, brother Edward, brother Thomas, Thomas son of said Thomas, under 21. Rebecca T. dau. of said Thomas, £5 at 21, Susanna T. dau. of said Thos., W<sup>m</sup>. T. son of said Tho<sup>r</sup>. Residue of houses, etc., to brother Edward and he Executor.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, Bucks, yeoman, dat. Sep. 6, 1564, p. May 7, 1565 (Arch. Bucks). Wife Elizabeth, son Thomas T.

EDWARD TARBOX of . . . . . Admoñ Arch. Bucks, . . . . 1665 to (Thomas?) Tarbox, brother (perished).

[The preceding abstracts of Tarbox wills were contributed by a London friend of Mr. Waters, who had read in the REGISTER for January last (vol. 42, pp. 27-8), the remarks of the late Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, D.D., on the origin of his surname. These abstracts show that the name in its present form was found in England, three quarters of a century before John Tarbox settled in Massachusetts. Dr. Tarbox was in North Carolina when these abstracts arrived, but copies of the earliest ones were sent to him. He died a few days after his return, but expressed to me his gratification at receiving them, stating that he was more inclined to the opinion that Tarbox was of English origin, and not unlikely a corruption of the Lancashire name, Tarbock or Torback.—EDITOR.]

GEORGE WAY of Dorchester in the County of Dorset, merchant, 30 September 1641 and signed 1 October 1641, proved 3 December 1641. I give unto Sarah, my loving wife, the house, burgage and tenement wherein I now dwell situate in East side of the North Street in Dorchester aforesaid, with all outhouses and appurtenances thereunto belonging, and all my houses, burgages and tenements, garden and ground in Bridport in the said County of Dorset, to hold the same unto my said wife during her life. And from and after my wife's decease and from and after Eliezer Way, my son, shall attain the age of six and twenty years I do devise and bequeath my said lease, burgage and tenement with the appurtenances in Dorchester aforesaid unto my said son and the heirs of his body. But in case my said son shall die without heirs of his body, or for want of such heirs, then I give the same unto all my daughters and their heirs. And in case my said wife shall die before my said son shall attain his age of six and twenty years then I do give and bequeath my said house, burgage and tenement in Dorchester unto my loving and dear friends, M<sup>r</sup>. William Derby, M<sup>r</sup>. Richard Savage and M<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Clench of Dorchester aforesaid and M<sup>r</sup>. Walter Baily of Bridport until my son shall attain that age. And from and after my said wife's decease I give and devise my said houses, burgage, garden and ground in Bridport aforesaid unto my said friends, in trust for and towards the raising the legacies hereby given to my younger two daughters &c. &c. Then the remainder of my term unto my said son, if he live to attain the age of six and twenty years or be married, or if he die before then I give the same amongst all my said daughters. To my daughter Sarah one hundred pounds, to my daughter Mary fourscore pounds, to

my daughter Elizabeth threescore and ten pounds, and to my daughter Martha threescore pounds, all payable at their several ages of four and twenty years, except my said daughter Martha's legacy which I appoint to be paid as the same may be raised out of my said houses &c. in Bridport.

And, whereas there is of my estate four and thirty pounds in money in Thomas Ford's<sup>1</sup> hands in New England and in the hands of Roger Clap and Stephen Tayler in New England, "the provenew" of fifty pounds worth of goods and divers moneys and goods of mine in the hands of Henry Cogan there, and other cattle and corn that I have in New England aforesaid, I do appoint that all the said moneys and goods or the provenue thereof, shall go and be employed towards the raising of my said daughters' legacies, and also such money and provenue of the benefit of my plantation at Beshipscot in New England, which is due to me from my brother in law Thomas Purchase. And I do give and devise all my moiety of that plantation, houses, land and grounds in New Beshipscot aforesaid and my lot in Dorchester in New England aforesaid and all other my lands and grounds in New England unto my said son Eleazer and the heirs of his body; and for want of such heirs then I give the same to all my daughters and their heirs. All the residue &c. I give to Sara my wife whom I ordain sole executrix.

Will: Derby a witness.

Proved at London by Sarah Way, widow and executrix, in the presence of John White, clerk, by virtue of a commission &c.

Evelyn, 155.

[George Way, the testator, was one of the forty-one persons who subscribed\* in May, 1628, to the stock of the company which obtained a grant from the Council of Plymouth under which the Massachusetts Colony was settled. On the 16th of June, 1632, he and Thomas Purchase obtained from the Council of Plymouth a grant of certain lands in New England called the River "Bishopscotte, and all that bounds and limits the main land adjoining the river to the extent of two miles."† Thomas Purchase is called by Way in the above will his brother-in-law. It is probable that Way either married Purchase's sister or his wife's sister. Purchase had settled on the lands about 1628, a few years before the grant was obtained, somewhere within the limits of the present town of Brunswick, Maine.‡ The tract of land is sometimes known as the Way and Purchase Grant, but more often as the Pejepscoot Purchase.

George<sup>1</sup> Way's son Eleazer settled in New England and died at Hartford, Ct., July 12, 1687. It seems from the will that Eleazer had four sisters, Sarah,<sup>2</sup> Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> Mary<sup>2</sup> and Martha,<sup>2</sup> but I find no evidence that any of them came to this country. Eleazer Way, the heir and only son of George Way, brought suit Oct. 10, 1657, against Thomas Purchase his father's partner. A long litigation ensued. Way's suit was settled in 1683 by the sale of the tract by him and the heirs of Purchase to Richard Wharton. During the litigation with Purchase, Eleazer Way was in Boston, when he married Mary ——. His name is found on the Boston records as early as 1659. He was admitted freeman at Hartford, May 13, 1669. He left five children: 1, *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> 2, *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup> m. Ichabod Wells; 3, *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> m. Jabez Whittlesey; 4, *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> m. Joseph Wells; 5, *Ebenezer*.<sup>3</sup>

Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Way was a physician and settled at Southold, L. I. He had: 1, *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> m. William Hops or Hobson; 2, *Althea*,<sup>4</sup> or *Esther*,<sup>4</sup> m. Nathaniel Overton; 3, *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> 4, *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> 5, *Eleazer*.<sup>4</sup> The last named Eleazer<sup>4</sup> had an only daughter *Ann*,<sup>5</sup> who died unmarried at Southold in 1821. She was the only living descendant of George<sup>1</sup> Way who then bore his surname. For further genealogical details and other particulars relative to the litigation above referred to, see my pamphlet, "George Way and his Descendants," Boston, 1887.—CHARLES GRANVILLE WAY.

\* See the agreement, with the names of the subscribers, in Felt's Salem, Vol. 1. pp. 508-9.

† Sainsbury's Calendar of Colonial State Papers, Vol. I. p. 152.

‡ Wheeler's History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, p. 7.

Eleazer Way, son of George, calls Purchase his uncle in a release, dated June 1, 1669, by which he makes over to his "honoured vnkle, Mr. Thomas Purchas, of Pudgipscott," and his heirs forever, all right said Eleazer had in the one half of the Plantation, "in Pudgipscott," by the above said Will of his father, George Way, of Dorchester, "or any other wayes;" giving full power to his said uncle to sell or dispose of it, provided, that after said sale, one half of the effects of it shall be delivered in specie to said Eleazer, or his heirs or assigns. See extracts from Howard's Notarial Records, REG. xliii. 149.—W. B. TRASK.]

<sup>1</sup> Thomas Ford and family came from England to Dorchester, in the year 1630; and he was made freeman the same year. He had four daughters. Abigail married John Strong, the ancestor of Gov. Caleb Strong, Joanna became the wife of Roger Clap whom she married Nov. 6, 1633, when in the 17th year of her age; they lived together in the conjugal relation 57 years, and had 14 children, the youngest of whom, named Supply, Judge Sewall, in his Journal, styles "a very desirable man." Another daughter of Thomas Ford wedded Aaron Cooke; Hepzibah married Richard Lyman.

Thomas Ford, Ensign Stoughton, William Phelps and William Gaylord, were appointed by the General Court, March 4, 1633-4, "to set the bounds between Boston and Roxbury." Thomas Ford had a grant of land in Dorchester, June 27, 1636, and not far from that time, it may be, went to Windsor. On the 16th of January, 1636, old style, two acres of land in Dorchester, on Mr. Ludlow's neck, were "ordered" to John Holland, it being land formerly granted to Thomas Ford; also "a little plott of marsh," without inclosure, Holland paying said Ford "the charges he hath been at in ditching." Mr. Ford was an active and useful man, both in Dorchester and Windsor, and his name appears a number of times on the records of those towns. In 1633, the Town of Dorchester ordered that a fort be built "upon the Rocke, above Mr. Johnson's," and a double rate, to that end, be paid to Thomas Ford and Roger Clap "at the house of the said Thommas Ford." While in Dorchester he was one of the twelve men selected by the plantation for ordering their affairs. He was chosen to that office June 27, 1636; constable in Windsor in 1654; approved to be made freeman at the latter place, Oct. 4, 1669 (REGISTER, v. 247); was on the Grand Jury in 1662. He had a grant of 50 acres of land at Massacoe, now Simsbury, Conn., "whereof forty-four acres had been improved by plowing and mowing, as it was measured by Matthew Graunt," ancestor of the late President Grant.

Mr. Ford married for his second wife, Ann Scott, widow of Thomas Scott, of Hartford, Conn., Nov. 7, 1644. REGISTER, xlii. 53. He subsequently removed to Northampton, Mass., where he died Nov. 9, 1676.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN BOYS, bound for Virginia, 7 August 1649, proved last of May 1650. To my sister two hundred pounds. To my uncle & aunt Boys. To my Aunt Jaggar and her daughter. To Uncle Sea. To my cousin Harrison. To the rest of my uncle Boys's children. To my cousin Gasen and his wife. To my three cousins, Maior Boys's sons, that live in London. To Mrs. Ann Berisford of Chidgwell, Essex, M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Allen, Em Paine, John Beaumont, Allen Arundell and Robert Bowrne. My executors to be my uncle Boys and brother Thomas Maior. Wit: John Beaumont and Em Paine (by mark).  
Pembroke, 59.

[In the first Legislative Assembly of Virginia, in 1619, was a John Boys. Chene or Cheney Boys or Boise, born 1586, was living in Virginia in 1624; was Burgess for Shirley Hundred Island, Oct. 1629, March 1629-30 and Sept. 1632. Neill (*Virginia Carolorum*, Appendix, p. 408) says that he was probably of the family of John Boys above, and also a relative of Captain Isaac Bargrave, the first person with Captain Ward in 1618, to establish a private plantation in Virginia. Doctor Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, was the brother of Isaac, and the successor of John Boys (who had married his sister) in the Deanery. The following grants of land are on record in the *Virginia Land Registry*: Hannah, daughter and heir of Luke Boyse of Henrico county, 300 acres in the same county Nov. 11, 1635; Cheney Boyse, 1550 acres in Charles City county, May 31, 1636, Book No. 1, pp. 351, 352. Luke Boyse was a Burgess, 1623-4. Christopher Boyse was a land owner in Harwood's Creek, Warwick county, 1635, and was alive in 1652.—ROBERT A. BROCK, of Richmond, Va.]

JOSEPH THOROWGOOD of London, merchant, 11 October 1683, proved 19 January 1684. To my brother William Thorowgood, of London, merchant, the use, benefit and profit of all my plantation and lands in Carolina beyond the seas and of such servants, utensils, cattle, stock and things that I shall have thereon at the time of my decease, and all my other lands, tenements &c. &c. for and during the term of his natural life; then to such son of my said brother William, lawfully begotten, as my said brother shall think most fit to enjoy the same; for default of such son, then to such son of my loving brother Benjamin Thorowgood Esq. as my said brother Benjamin shall think most fit &c.; failing such, then to such son of my sister Elizabeth Ashby as my said sister, or my brother-in-law John Ashby shall think most fit &c.; next to such son of my sister Mary Dod as my said sister or my brother in law John Dod shall think most fit. My brother William Thorowgood and the said John Ashby to be the executors.

Wit: John Bookey, Tho: Sandford, Sam: Thorowgood. Cann, 12.

[Adam Thoroughgood "Gent." was granted 200 acres on Back river in Virginia in 1634 (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 1). He was a brother of Sir John Thoroughgood, Kn't, of Kensington, was born 1602 and came to Virginia in 1621, settling at Kicotan. In a subsequent patent to Captain Adam Thoroughgood it is stated that the grant is made "at the espetiall recommendation of him from their Lordships and others of his Majesty's Most hon<sup>ble</sup> Privie Council." He was commissioner and Burgess for Elizabeth City county 1629, and Burgess in 1630. About 1634 he moved to Lynhaven Bay in the present county of Princess Anne; was a member of the Virginia Council 1637, and in the same year President of the County Court of Lower Norfolk; died in the spring of 1640; married Sarah —, and had issue: i. Lt. Col. Adam, Burgess for Lower Norfolk Co., Oct 1666, and High Sheriff 1669. ii. Elizabeth, married Jacob Chandler of Maryland, a member of the Council. iii. Sarah. The representatives of these include among others the names of Lawson, Moseley, Smith, Keeling, Nimmo, Haynes, Sayer, Harper, Jamieson, Singleton and McPheeters.—R. A. Brock.]

HENRY HARTWELL late of Virginia Esq., now of the parish of Stepney als Stebonheath, 3 July 1699, with codicil dated 4 July 1699, proved 2 August 1699. To Nicholas Merryweather,<sup>a</sup> nephew of my late wife, two hundred pounds. To Francis Merryweather, another nephew, one hundred pounds. To Thomas Merryweather, another, one hundred pounds. To Jane Browne, wife of William Browne and niece to my late wife, one hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Browne, daughter to Coll. William Browne and niece to my late wife, one hundred pounds. To my kinsman John Spratly one hundred pounds. To my kinswoman Mary Sanders one hundred pounds (and other personal property). To Elianor Say daughter of Capt. Edward Say one hundred pounds, to be put into the Bank of England until she shall arrive to the age of eighteen or day of marriage; but in case the Bank shall be redeemed before such time that then it shall be put out at the discretion of my executors till the time aforesaid. In case of the death of the said Elianor Say, before she arrive to the age of eighteen or day of marriage then to Anne Say daughter to the above Capt. Edward Say. To M<sup>r</sup>. Susan Say his wife twenty pounds. To the poor of Maidenhead in the County of Berks twenty pounds.

I give and bequeath unto the use of the College of William and Mary in Virginia the sum of fifty pounds. To my niece Mary Hartwell daughter of my late brother William Hartwell<sup>1</sup> three hundred pounds at age of eighteen or day of marriage. To my nephew William Hartwell eldest son of my late brother William four hundred pounds at the age of twenty one. To John Hartwell the youngest son four hundred pounds at age of twenty one.



If the said Mary, William or John or either of them die before they arrive at their respective ages &c. the portion of such shall be equally divided to the survivors of them and their brother Henry Hartwell. To my coachman William Anderson five pounds. To my maid servant Isabella Leigh ten pounds. To my nephew Henry Hartwell, the second son of my late brother William, all my land in Surrey County, over against James City in Virginia, and to his heirs forever. To Thomas Lane and Mary his wife, each five pounds to buy them rings. To Mrs. Sarah Perry wife of Mr. Richard Perry five pounds to buy her a ring. To Micajah Perry and Richard Perry in consideration of their trouble in the management of the Trusts fifty pounds each. And it is my express will that my executors do send for my said nephew Henry Hartwell out of Virginia to England and that they give him the best education they can till he shall so arrive to the age of one and twenty years. If my said nephew Henry Hartwell shall not live to attain the age of one and twenty years my will then is that my land in Surrey County &c. shall be to my nephew William Hartwell and his heirs forever. And all other my personal estate, in case of my nephew Henry Hartwell's death if he die before he attain the age of one and twenty years, I give as follows. I then give unto the College of William and Mary in Virginia, more, one hundred pounds for and towards the founding Scholarships in the said College, and I do hereby desire the Governors of the said College to see it faithfully laid out to that end.

The residue of the personal estate, in case of the death of my nephew Henry Hartwell, I give to my nephews William and John Hartwell and my niece Mary Hartwell and to Nicholas, Francis and Thomas Merryweather and Jane the wife of William Browne and Elizabeth the daughter of Colonel William Browne, and John Spratly and Mary Sanders and Elianor Say, equally to be divided among them.

I appoint my trusty and well beloved friends Micajah Perry and Richard Perry of London, merchants, executors &c.

Wit: Priscilla Jones, Anna Haddock, Elizabeth Crawley.

In a codicil a bequest of twenty pounds is made to Robert Wise, servant to Micajah Perry, for several services done.

Wit: Thomas Lane, Isabella Lee.

Pett, 134.

[Henry Hartwell received the following grants of land in Virginia: 730 acres in James City county, May 13, 1679 (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 6, p. 690); 900 acres in Charles City county, March 30, 1682-3; 1960 acres in Surry county, April 20, 1687; 2½ acres in James City April 20, 1689 (Book No. 7, pp. 234, 595, .901.) He was clerk of the Council of Virginia 1677-1679, and married in or before 1685, —, relict of Col. William White. In the same year Henry Randolph of Henrico county is recorded as his attorney.

<sup>1</sup> In 1675, according to the York county Va. records, William Hartwell had married the widow of Richard Barnes, deceased. Captain William Hartwell was Justice of the Peace for James City county 1687-8. William, son of Gideon and Martha Macon of New Kent county, Virginia, married, Sept. 24, 1719, Mary, daughter of William Hartwell. John Hartwell patented land in York county, Virginia, in 1642. Harrison Hartwell of Brunswick county, Virginia, was alive in 1728. The name Hartwell is perpetuated as a Christian name in the Harrison, Cocke, Macon and other families of Virginia.

<sup>2</sup> Nicholas Meriwether, "Gent." of Hanover county, Virginia, was granted 400 acres of land in that county, Feb. 18, 1722. (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 11, p. 161.) He and William, David, Thomas, Nicholas, Jr., and Mildred Meriwether received subsequently to and inclusive of the year 1741, numerous and extensive grants of land in the counties of Hanover, Louisa, New Kent, Spotsylvania and Goochland. The descendants of Nicholas Meriwether include the well-known Virginia names of Walker, Rives, Hughes, Nelson and others.—R. A. Brock.]

FRANCIS WYMAN, of the parish of Westmill in the County of Hertford husbandman, 15 September 1658, proved 14 February 1658. I do give and bequeath unto Jane my wife the full sum of ten shillings of lawful English money to be paid unto her by mine executor presently after my burial. Item I do give and bequeath unto my two sons Francis Wyman and John Wyman w<sup>ch</sup> are beyond sea ten pounds apiece of lawful English money to be paid unto them by mine executor if they be in want and come over to demand the same. I do give and bequeath unto my sister Susan Huitt widow the full sum of forty shillings of lawful English money to be likewise paid to her by mine executor within one whole year next coming after my decease. Item I do give and bequeath unto Thomas Wyman my son all that my messuage or tenement wherein I now dwell with all the other buildings, housen and outhousing thereunto belonging, and all my lands, orchard, garden and yards, with all and singular their appurtenances whatsoever, to him and his heirs forever. All the rest of my goods &c. to my said son Thomas, whom I appoint executor. Pell, 116.

[Francis and John Wyman, sons of the testator, were among the earliest settlers of Charlestown Village, afterwards named Woburn, Mass. They signed the Town Orders Dec. 18, 1640 (see Sewall's Woburn, pp. 529-30). Francis Wyman was born ab. 1617; m. 1st, Judith Peirce of Woburn, Jan. 30, 1645; m. 2d, Abigail, dau. of William Read of Woburn, Oct. 2, 1650. He was a tanner. He died Nov. 28, 1699, aged 82. Lieut. John Wyman, also a tanner, was born ab. 1621; m. Nov. 5, 1644, Sarah, dau. of Miles Nutt of Woburn. He died May 9, 1684, and his widow m. Aug. 25, 1684, Thomas Fuller of Woburn. See REGISTER, iii. 33-8, for descendants and other details.—EDITOR.]

ANTHONY COPP, of Honeley in the County of Warwick yeoman, 16 January 1653, proved at Westminster 13 June 1654. To my kinswoman Hannah Edwards forty shillings. To Denney my wife five pounds, the which my desire is and so I will and appoint, that she shall, within three years next after my decease, pay or cause to be paid unto my kinsman Thomas Copp. I give and bequeath to my kinsman Richard Heath, for the use of his children, the sum of seven pounds ten shillings, to be paid within one year next after my decease. I give and bequeath to my kinsman Richard Tippin, for the use of his children which he hath by my kinswoman Elizabeth his wife, the sum of ten pounds, to be paid within one year after my decease. I give and bequeath unto my kinsman John Ward the sum of eight pounds, for the use of his children, to be paid within one year next after my decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my brother William Copp who is in New England the sum of six pounds for the use of his children, the which I devise and will appoint to be sent over or conveyed unto him by my executrix so soon as may be after my decease. I give and bequeath to my brother Walter Copp, for the use of his children, all my lease of the house and land in Honeley wherein Richard Gee liveth and also to his said three children the sum of twenty shillings apiece. I give unto Denney my wife and to her assigns all that my lease and estate and term of years which I have yet to come in the house and lands wherein I dwell in Honeley aforesaid, with remainder among the children of all my brothers to whom I have formerly given legacies before mentioned; that is to say, my cousin Samuel Copps, John Ward for his children, Richard Tippins for his children, Richard Heath for his children, Thomas Copp for his children, Walter Copp for his children and to Mary Busbie for her children, equally to be divided amongst them. And I do will and appoint and so my will is that my

brother Walter Copp and my cousin Samuel Copp and Robert Gardner of Honeley shall have the selling and disposing of the said lease and estate of the house wherein I live and the land belonging thereunto all the residue of years &c. after the decease of Denney my wife.

I give and bequeath unto my kinsman Samuel Copp and unto the said Robert Gardner and Thomas Bakon of — all that my land, being two closes, lying and being in Haseley in the County of Warwick — to grant, sell and convey the same for raising of legacies beforementioned.

My brother Walter Copp to be executor, and cousin Samuel Copp, Robert Gardner and Thomas Baken to be overseers. Alchin, 462.

[William Copp, brother of the testator, settled at Boston and was adm. free-man June 2, 1641. He is probably the William Cope, aged 26, who with Richard Cope, aged 24, perhaps a brother, embarked at London for New England in June, 1635, in the *Blessing*, John Leicester, master (see REGISTER, xiv. 317). He died March, 1670. "His estate," says Savage, "was in part of that beautiful hill which bore his name." He left posterity.—EDITOR.]

JOHN RAYMENT, in the Ship Friendship of London, on a voyage to Virginia, 2 December 1629, did utter and declare &c. &c. To my kinsman dwelling at Wapping, a servant in my own house, forty shillings. To my mother, dwelling at Poole, ten shillings. To my two sisters, dwelling at Poole, five shillings between them. All the rest to my wife. 2 September 1630, emanavit commissio mariae Graves als Rayment relictæ etc.

Scroope, 79.

MARTIN ARCHDALE, citizen and grocer of London 29 October 1597 proved 31 December 1597. To be buried in the parish church of St. Margaret Pattens in London. Sons John, Martin, Robert, Samuel and Daniel. Wife Barbara. Daughters Alice and Sarah Archdale. My good friend Mr Roger Mountagu shall have the order, rule and disposing of my son John, my brother Thomas Archdale shall have the order, rule and government of my sons Martin and Robert, my brother Matthew Archdale shall have the order, rule and government of my sons Samuel and Daniel, and my wife Barbara shall have the ordering, rule and government of my two daughters. My poor sister Elizabeth. My nephew John Archdale, son of Mary Archdale, widow, and his brother Abraham Archdale. My sister Anna Archdale of Oxford widow. The children of my cousin Katherine Browne, daughter of my said sister. My nephew Richard Ripton. The executors to be my son John, when he shall be of the full age of one and twenty years, together with Roger Mountagu, skinner, and my brother Thomas Archdale, draper, citizens of London. A codicil to the above will was subscribed by the testator 12 December 1597.

Cobham, 114.

MATTHEW ARCHDALE, citizen and draper of London, 14 November 1599, proved 31 December 1599. Five hundred pounds each to Edward More als Archdale, Stredwicke More, Richard Stansfeilde and Mary Stansfeilde. To my cousin Sara Archdale one hundred pounds. To my cousins Mr. Combs and Mistres Palmer and my cousin Elizabeth Archdale fifty pounds apiece. To my cousin Richard Archdale five hundred pounds. To Edward Browne and his children five hundred pounds. To my brother Thomas one hundred pounds. I discharge my cousin Richard Ripton all the debt he oweth me and I give him five pounds. To my cousin John Archdale of Whetlie thirty pounds. To my cousin Abraham

Archdale forty pounds. To my cousin Frances Archdale forty pounds and to her other three sisters, Bridget, Margaret, and Barbara, ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Mary daughter of my cousin Combes. To Thomas Beadle ten pounds. I ordain and make my brother Thomas Archdale sole executor.

Kidd, 95.

THOMAS ARCHDALE, citizen and draper of London, 5 March 1609, with a nuncupative codicil declared about the 14<sup>th</sup> of November 1611, proved 3 December 1611. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Antholins near the body of my first wife. To my three daughters, Margaret Combe, Sara Sare and Barbara Palmer five hundred marks apiece, one hundred each a year until paid. One hundred pounds to Archdale Combe, at age of twenty one. To my grandchild Sara Sare the younger, at her age of twenty years, one hundred pounds. To my grandchild Jane Sare, at age of twenty years, fifty pounds. To my grandchild Thomas Sare, at twenty one, fifty pounds. To my grandchild Mary Smyth, at her age of twenty one years, one hundred pounds, so that she be guided and directed by her father and mother, especially touching her marriage. To the child wherewith my daughter Barbara Palmer is now conceived, if it be a daughter, one hundred pounds, at her age of twenty one; but if it be a son I bequeath the said one hundred pounds to John Palmer, the son of my said daughter Barbara, to be paid at his age of twenty and one years. To my cousin Abraham Archdale the yearly payment of twenty pounds during the life of the natural mother of said Abraham; also fifty pounds more to be paid to him only by ten pounds a year. To my cousin Bridget Archdale thirty pounds within six months next after my decease. To my cousin Richard Ripton forty shillings a year until twenty pounds be paid. Six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence each to my friend James Colbron and his son Thomas Colbrone. To my cousin Thomas Archdale, the son of my cousin Richard Archdale, my godson, ten pounds, to be paid at his age of twenty one years. To the two maids which now serve my daughter Barbara five pounds apiece, to be paid unto them the day of their marriage, if they then shall be servants to my said daughter and shall marry by and with the liking and consent of the said Barbara and her husband. To the poor of St. Antholins five pounds. To the poor of the parish of Aldermanbury and the parish of Norton in Kent, to each five pounds. To M<sup>r</sup>. Harlam, pastor of said parish of Aldermanbury, five pounds. To the poor of St. John's upon Walbrooke forty shillings, and of Whitechapel ten pounds.

My son in law Ady Sare, of the Inner Temple London, Esquire, to be full and sole executor.

Wood, 102.

Thomas Archdale and Mary Clifton marr. 31 Oct. 1568.

Margaret dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 6 Nov. 1569.

John son of Thomas Archdale chr. 2 Dec. 1571.

Sarah dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 3 Aug. 1574.

Sarah dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 1 Apr. 1578.

John son of Thomas Archdale bur. 30 Oct. 1578.

Mary wife of Thomas Archdale bur. 26 Nov. 1578.

Thomas Archdale and Blith Wilfred marr. 29 Dec. 1583.

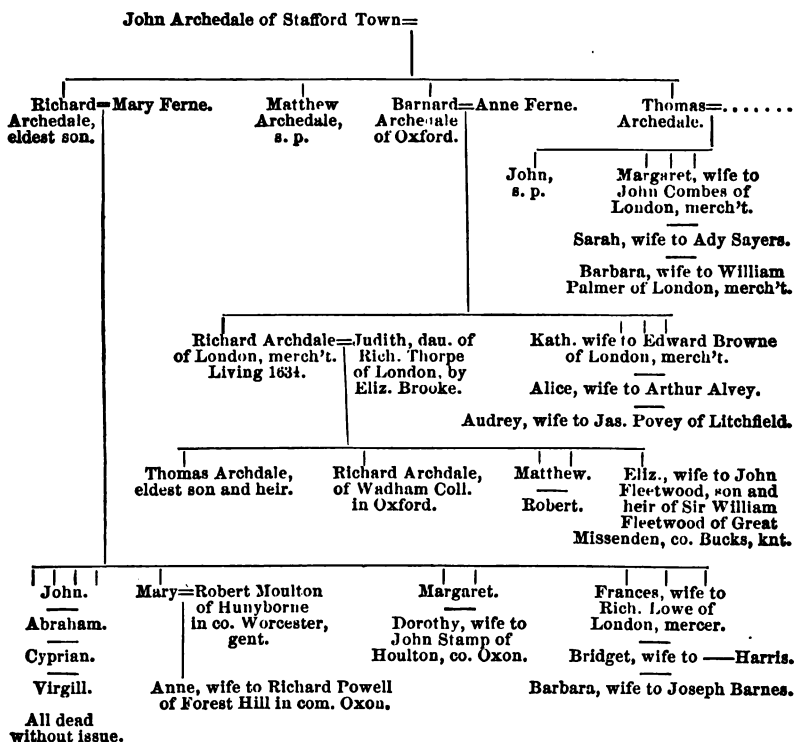
John Comb and Margaret Archdale marr. 11 Dec. 1587.

Mr. Thomas Archdale from Aldermanbury, bur. 27 Nov. 1611.

Registers of St. Antholins, London.

SAMUEL ARCHDALE 6 June 1617, proved 27 November 1617. Mentions mother Dame Barbara Ayloffe, brothers Martin, Daniel and Robert and sister Sara Archdale. Weldon, 113.

## ARCHEDALE.



The Visitation of London, 1633-4.

ABRAHAM ARCHDALE of Whately in the Co. of Oxford Esq., 2 August 1631, with codicil of 17 September 1631, proved 14 October 1631. Cousin in German Rich<sup>d</sup> Archdale of Dowgate Street, London, merchant. Sisters Margaret Bennett of Oxford, widow, Frances Lowe and Barbara Barnes widow, Anne Powell wife of Richard Powell of Forest Hill, being the only daughter of my sister Mary Moulton. Anne Barnes daughter of my Sister Barbara. The four daughters of my sister Dorothy Stampe, *i. e.* Margaret Hester, Mary Hall, Elizabeth Stampe and Ursula Stampe. The children of my sister Lowe, viz<sup>t</sup>. Richard Lowe, Mary Pudsey, Elizabeth, Francis and Anne. The two sons of my sister Bridget Blackbourne, viz<sup>t</sup>. William and Richard. Richard Powell, eldest son of my niece Powell. My cousin Thomas Flexney, of Oxford, and his eldest son Francis. My cousin M<sup>r</sup>. Judith Archdale. Martin and Daniel, sons of Martin Archdale, my uncle late of London, merchant. Dorothy Field, granddaughter of my sister Stampe, and Anne Field, her sister. My uncle Mr. Anthony Ferne of London, gentleman. John Hester son of Margaret Hester. My cousins

Mr. Richard Powell of Forest Hill and Samuel Gardner of the University of Oxon Gent. to be overseers. Richard Archdale sole executor.

16 September 1656 administration *de bonis non*, with the will annexed, was granted to Matthew Archdale, son of Richard Archdale, cousin german, sole executor, &c. Berkley, 325.

RICHARD ARCHDALE of Cheping Wiccombe in the Co. of Bucks: Esq., the last day of May 1638, proved 8 October 1638. My son in law John Fleetwood. My third son Matthew Archdale. My youngest son Robert Archdale. My two grand-children, William and John Fleetwood. My eldest son, Thomas Archdale, his three daughters, Judith, Mary and Susan. My second son Richard Archdale. Household stuff at Whately left unto me by my cousin Abraham Archdale. My brother in law Mr Edward Browne. My cousin Mrs Barbara Rotheram. My cousin Low, James Povey and his sisters Katherine Povey and Jane Povey. My brother in law Mr. Arthur Alvy and my sister Alvy, his wife and his son Bernard Alvy, wife Judith Archdale and son in law John Fleetwood to be executors. Lee, 120.

WILLIAM ANDROWES of Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, gentleman, conveys, 23 September 1589, to Thomas Archdale, citizen and draper of London, and to Barbara Archdale certain property in Tottenham, referring to Roger Androwes, grandfather, and John Androwes, father of the said William.

Claus Rolls, 31 Eliz.: Part 29.

MARGARET PRESCOTT of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Thomas the Apostle, London, widow, 1 November 1639, proved 3 January 1639. To my sister's daughter Margaret Parker and her husband Thomas Parker and all their five children. To my son in law Stephen Burton and my daughter Martha his wife. To my son in law William Prescott and my daughter Susan his wife, my son in law John Marvin and my daughter his wife, my son in law Humfry Thornbury, my cousin James Anderton, my cousin Thomas Drinkwater and Elizabeth his wife, my cousin Thornbury and Hester his wife, Mr Wightman in Cheapside, Mr Cooper my loving pastor and his wife, my neighbor Mr Kayd, my neighbor Mr Tore, Mr Darbyshire, Mr Olive and her son Gabriel, my neighbor Townesend's son William Townesend and his daughter Joane Townesend, my neighbor Holt, Robert Walpole clerk of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Thomas the Apostle and Richard Vaughan the sexton, Simon Leeson, my cousin Elizabeth Hooker. My sister Luce Parker to be residuary legatee and executrix. Coventry, 5.

Administration on the estate of ARTHUR SLADE formerly of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas, Deptford, in the County of Kent, but at Portsmouth, New Hampshire deceased, was granted 7 October 1747 to Elizabeth Slade his widow relict &c. Bond of four hundred pounds. Thomas Lawrence of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Paul's Deptford, gardener, and Isaac Inglefield of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas, Deptford, shipwright, bondsmen.

Admon Act Book, P. C. C.

[Is anything known about the above, or his children? He is said to have been a shipwright and Isaac Inglefield his servant.—H. F. W.]

EDWARD SHRIMPTON, of Bednall Green, in the County of Middlesex, merchant, 30 September 1661. A commission was issued 6 November 1661, to Elizabeth Shrimpton, widow and residuary legatee, during the

absence of Henry Shrimpton, executor, dwelling in the parts beyond the seas. The will was proved by the executor 18 March, 1662.

To my son Jonathan six hundred & fifty pounds, to be paid him at Boston in New England, presently after my decease. To my daughter Mary Shrimpton (the same sum) at Boston &c. They not to dispose of their portions, nor of themselves in marriage, without the knowledge and advice of my loving brother M<sup>r</sup> Henry Shrimpton. To my three sons, Ebenezer, Epaphras and Silas, each four hundred pounds apiece, at their respective ages of twenty-one years. To my daughters, Elizabeth and Lydia, each four hundred pounds, at twenty-one or day of marriage. The two thousand pounds given to my five youngest children to remain in the hands of my brother Henry, to be improved, he allowing my wife, during widowhood, a competent proportion of the improvement towards their education. To the Church of Christ whereof M<sup>r</sup> John Sympson is pastor ten pounds. To M<sup>r</sup> Wentworth Day, and M<sup>r</sup> Richard Goodgroome, each, five pounds apiece. To the Church of Christ which use to meet by Allhallows by the Wall ten pounds. To my wife Elizabeth Shrimpton the residue. My brother Henry Shrimpton to be the executor. Alderman William Peake to be overseer.

Wit: William Booker, Thomas Norman.

May, 186.

EBENEZER SHRIMPTON, of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Katherine Cree Church London, haberdasher, 23 January 1678-9, proved 13 February 1678 by Epaphras Shrimpton, brother & executor. To brother William Benlowes ten shillings and to sister Mary Benlowes his wife, ten-shillings; to brother Silas Shrimpton ten shillings; to sister Elizabeth Shrimpton ten shillings; to sister Lydia Shrimpton ten shillings; the rest to brother Epaphras Shrimpton who is to see my legacies and debts paid and funeral discharged, and I make and ordain him to be my full and sole executor.

The witnesses were Ths. Wallslate at Queen lithe gate in Thames St., Robert Tyrrell in Crutchett Fryers, and J<sup>no</sup> Thrale against Vintner's Hall.  
King, 25.

ELIZABETH SHRIMPTON, being aged, 6 March 1678-9, proved 15 September, 1682. I forgive my two sons Epaphras and Sylas whatever shall remain unpaid of the money I laid out for binding them apprentices. To my said sons and to my two daughters, Elizabeth and Lydia, whatsoever shall be received of what is due unto me from my cousin M<sup>r</sup>. Samuel Shrimpton and from M<sup>r</sup>. John Croad. To my daughter-in-law Mary Bingly ten shillings to buy her a ring. My cousin Joseph Bland. My daughter Elizabeth Shrimpton to be executrix.  
Cottle, 113.

SAMUEL SHRIMPTON of Boston in the Co. of Suffolk, Prov. of Massachusetts Bay in New England Esq. 5 June 1697. To son Samuel and his heirs my brick messuage or tenement called the Exchange Tavern in Boston &c. and my brick ware house near the Town Dock; also my piece of land at the North End. To my kinswomen Abigail and Elizabeth Bourne of London three hundred pounds apiece, besides their respective legacies left them by their grandfather Shrimpton deceased. To my wife Elizabeth Shrimpton all the rest and residue during the term of her natural life, with full liberty before death to dispose of one thousand pounds thereof to whom and in such manner as to her shall seem most fit, meet and requisite. My said wife to be sole executrix.

Wit: Lydia Watts, Ursula Cooles, Eliezer Moody Sc<sup>r</sup>.

On the third day of June in the year 1700 commission issued to Elizabeth Roberts, widow, mother and attorney of Elizabeth Shrimpton widow, recently named executrix &c. Noel, 89.

LYDIA SHRIMPTON, of the city of London, spinster, 4 February 1682. proved 30 May 1685. To my brother Epaphras Shrimpton one shilling. To my brother Syllas Shrimpton one shilling. To my Sister Mary Bringley one shilling. All my debts and funeral charges being first paid I give and bequeath all the rest of my estate, real and personal, bills, bonds, chattells, dues and debts whatsoever unto my dearest sister M<sup>rs</sup>. Elizabeth Shrimpton whom I also appoint to be my sole executrix.

Wit: Agnes Hathorn, Caleb Hathorn, Walt. Himilton.

Cann, 64.

[An attested copy of the will of Edward Shrimpton, of Bednall Green, is recorded in Suffolk Probate Office, Boston, Lib. I. fol. 389, with the Commission out of the Prerogative Court in England, for the probate of wills, from William, Archbishop of Canterbury. This Commission, dated London, July 1, 1662, is directed to John Norton, minister, Simon Bradstreet, Hezekiah Usher and others, merchants. It authorizes Henry Shrimpton to act as Executor to the estate of his brother Edward. An abstract of this Will, proved in Boston, Sept. 6, 1662, with the form of the Oath to be administered to the Executor, is printed in the REGISTER, xi. 170-72.

Thomas Pounsett, of the Parish of St. Stephen, Coleman Street, "merchant taylor," of London, and Mary, wife of said Thomas, "one of the daughters of Edward Shrimpton, late of the Parish of Stepney als. Stebunheath," in the county of Middlesex, gives a power of attorney to her brother, Jonathan Shrimpton, now of New England, merchant, May 19, 1663. See Suffolk Deeds, Lib. IV. fol. 169-171. Also, mortgage deed of estate in Boston, of Edward Shrimpton and his children, Nov. 22, 1663, to William and Hannah Ballantine, *ibid*, fol. 161.

An abstract of the Will of Henry Shrimpton, of Boston, merchant, brother and Executor to Edward, above, dated 17. 5. 1666, proved Aug. 4, of the same year, is also given in the REGISTER, xv. 76-78. He provides that his "Cousinne, Mary Shrimpton, daughter of my late brother, Edward Shrimpton, Deceased, be paid the remainder of her portion according to her Father's will, with Interest, at six in the Hundred;" that, the £2000 given the five younger children, "be put out to Interest, and good Security taken for it." He gives £10 "to my sister, Elizabeth Shrimpton, wife to my Brother Edward Shrimpton," as also the same sum to each of the seven children of his late Brother Edward, mentions them all by name.

Samuel Shrimpton's Will is recorded at Suffolk Probate Office, Lib. viii. fol. 102. As also that of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun. (Lib. xv. fol. 167), dated April 21, 1703, proved June 17, 1703. The latter mentions wife Elizabeth, to whom he gives the use of his estate in Suffolk, in right or by force of the Will of his grandfather Henry Shrimpton; his daughter Elizabeth, an only child; uncle Nicholas Roberts, of Boston, merchant, also "my brother Stephen Richardson." Mr. Edward Lyde, of Boston, merchant, executor.

Mary Shrimpton, relict of Jonathan Shrimpton, son of Edward of Bednall Green, administered upon her husband's estate, for the benefit of herself and two children, June 3, 1673. (Suffolk Deeds, Lib. vii. 337, 346, 347.)

The nuncupative will of Bethiah Shrimpton, daughter of Epaphras, and granddaughter of Edward, dated Saturday night, June 27, 1713, mentions, Madam Stoddard, Dr. John Clark, brother Samuel Eliot and his wife, brother and sister Hunt, brother and sister Shrimpton, brother William, sister Hannah, mother, and Humilis Williams. "Said Bethiah died 2<sup>d</sup> July current." *Ibid*. Lib. xviii. fol. 136, 137.—W. B. TRASK.]

WILLIAM YEAMANS of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, yeoman, 24 February 1686, proved 7 May 1687. I give and bequeath to my brother Christopher Yeamans of Madnan's Neck<sup>1</sup> in the Queen's County on Long Island in the Province of New York in America, yeoman, the sum of five



shillings. And whereas there is the sum of one hundred and twelve pounds fifteen shillings and six pence silver money of New York aforesaid, due and owing unto me from my said brother upon bond, as also the sum of three pounds, with the increase thereof, for goods lately sent to him, I do hereby order and appoint that if he, my said brother, his executors or assigns, do and shall pay unto my executrix the said sum of one hundred and twelve pounds, fifteen shillings and six pence and do also account unto her for the said sum of three pounds &c. then I do give and bequeath unto my said brother twenty pounds like silver money of New York to be equally divided between such of my said brother's children as shall be then living. I give and bequeath unto my sister Anne Bakewell, widow, twelve pence; unto William Gooden ten shillings to buy him a ring. All the rest of my goods &c. to my wife Elizabeth Yeamans, whom I appoint sole executrix.

Foot, 71.

[Madnan's Neck is situated in or near Hempstead (Onderdonk's *History of Hempstead, Long Island*, pp. 44-52). See Petition from Madnan's Neck, also one from Christopher Yeamans of the same place to Lieut. Governor Thomas Dongan, about 1683, relative to their meeting-house, in O'Callaghan's *Documentary History of New York*, Vol. 3, pages 211, 212.—W. B. TRASK.]

Sir ROBERT YEAMANS of Redland, Co. Gloucester, Knight and Baronet, 24 January 1686, proved 11 May 1687. To be buried in the parish Church of St. Mary Redcliffe within the suburbs of the City of Bristol as near my first wife as may be. To the poor of Westbury super Trym, Gloucestershire. To my wife Abigail all my messuages &c. in the County of Gloucester for and during the term of her natural life. And after her decease I give to my kinsman Robert Stafford Esq. the tenement or farm in Redland, now in possession of Joyce Beavin, which I purchased of Ralph Sadler Esq. deceased. Other messuages to kinsman Robert Yeamans, now resident in the Island of Barbadoes, son of my late brother Sir John Yeamans deceased, with remainder to John Yeamans of Bristol, brewer, eldest son of my brother Joseph Yeamans deceased, next to Robert, second son of said Joseph, then to George, the third son, then to my right heirs forever. My wife Dame Abigail Yeamans to be sole executrix.

Foot, 71.

[Sir Robert Yeamans, bart., was the second son of Robert Yeamans, alderman of Bristol, who was condemned, by a council of war, for corresponding with Prince Rupert and designing to deliver the city of Bristol into his hand. The two sons of Alderman Yeamans were both created baronets, namely, John, Jan. 12, 1664-5, and Robert, the testator, Dec. 31, 1666. The latter married a daughter of Sir Edward Stafford, knt., but died without issue in 1687. (See Burke's *Extinct Baronetage*, ed. 1844, pp. 592-4.) The Yeamans family was connected with Carolina as well as with New York and New England.—EDITOR.]

JOHN YEAMANS of the parish of St. James within the liberty of Westminster, Esq. February 1747, proved 27 June 1750 by Shute Shrimpton Yeamans. I give all my real and personal estate whatsoever and wheresoever to my only son Shute Shrimpton Yeamans &c. subject nevertheless to and chargeable with the payment of my debts and funeral expenses and also to and with the payment of the sum of four hundred pounds sterling to my niece Mary Vlack, the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Johannis de Windt of the Island of St. Thomas in America, if living at the time of my decease, otherwise to go to and be divided amongst her children in equal shares &c., and also subject to and chargeable with the payment of one annuity or yearly sum of twenty pounds sterling to Mrs. Elizabeth Stoddard of Boston in New England, mother of my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or

yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Stoddard of Boston in New England, sister to my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to Mrs. Sarah Stoddard of Boston in New England, sister to my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to Mrs. Mehitabel Stoddard of Boston in New England &c. &c.; hereby recommending to my son and not doubting but that he will be farther kind to the said annuitants as he shall see occasion.

My son to be sole executor. If my said son shall happen to die before me I then give one annuity or yearly sum of two hundred pounds sterling to my daughter Matilda, the wife of my son, during her widowhood. But if she marries again I give her only the sum of one hundred pounds sterling during the remainder of her life; the said last mentioned annuities to my daughter to be issuing and payable out of my real estate in the Island of Antigua.

I give my said real estate in the Island of Antigua and all other my real and personal estate, whatsoever and wheresoever, to George Thomas Esq., Samuel Martin Esq., and Samuel Martin Esq. the younger, all now or late of the Island of Antigua &c., in trust &c. &c.; And as to all my real and personal estate in New England, in trust for and to the use of the said Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Mehitabel Stoddard, and the heirs of their respective bodies, to take as tenants in common and not as joint tenants; And in default of issue of their bodies respectively then, as to their respective shares, in trust for and to the use of Eliakim Hutchinson Esq., of Boston in New England and his heirs, if living at the time of my decease, or otherwise in trust for and to the use of the heirs of the said Eliakim Hutchinson.

Wit: H. Maria Byam, Lydia Byam, Elizabeth Mackinen.

219 Greenly.

[See *Heraldic Journal*, I.—133-4; II.—34.—H. F. W.]

SHUTE SHRIMPTON YEAMANS of Richmond in the County of Surry Esquire 4 August 1768, proved 30 September 1769. To my son John Yeamans my watch and rings. To my son Shute Yeamans the silver Tureen the large silver cup the three cases of silver handled knives and forks and the silver bread basket. The remainder of my plate vessels and all my books and bookcases to my son John Yeamans. The lease of my house upon Richmond Green with the household goods and furniture therein to be sold. To son Shute the sum of four thousand pounds sterling to be paid unto him at his age of twenty one years. To my servant Sarah Walton twenty one pounds for her great care and attendance on my late wife and daughter in their illnesses. Five pounds to each of my other servants.

I give and devise unto my said son Shute Yeamans and his heirs my farm with the appurtenances called or known by the name of Chelsea farm, situate near Boston in New England in North America and now let to Robert Temple Esquire at the yearly rent of forty pounds sterling. If he die before he shall attain the age of twenty one years then I give and devise my said farm &c. unto my said son John.

I give and devise all my other lands hereditaments and real estate whatsoever in the Island of Antigua in the West Indies, in the provinces of New England and New Hampshire in North America, or elsewhere unto William Berners Esquire of Woolverston Park in Suffolk, William Gunthorpe of Antigua aforesaid Esquire, Samuel Mercer of the City of London Esquire

and Mr Thomas Greenough of Boston in New England aforesaid &c. upon (certain) trusts; — to the use of my son John and the heirs of his body &c., then to the use of my son Shute and the heirs of his body &c., then to the use and behoof of my aunts Mary Chauncy Sarah Greenough and Mehetable Hyslop of Boston in New England aforesaid and the heirs of their respective bodies &c. as tenants in common and not as joint tenants, then to the use and behoof of my own right heirs forever.

Then follow instructions as to the care and management of the said estates and the investment and disposition of the debts, issues and profits thereof. The said William Berners, William Gunthorpe Samuel Mercer and Thomas Greenough to be executors of the will and guardians of the persons and estates of the said sons until they shall respectively attain the age of twenty one years.

Witnesses Godfrey Kettle, Basinghall Street London. Tim<sup>r</sup> Thornhill clerk to M<sup>r</sup> Kettle. Howell Powell servant to M<sup>r</sup> Kettle. 330, Bogg.

[Richmond

baptized

Mch. 12. 1752 Ann d. of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans Esq. & Matilda  
Nov. 16. 1754 Shute s. of do & do.

buried

June 15. 1767 Matilda Yeamans  
Nov. 17. 1767 Miss Ann Yeamans  
Sep. 18. 1769 Shute Shrimpton Yeamans Esq.

J. C. C. SMITH.]

[Henry Yeamans, father of John, the testator, married Miss Shute, her christian name not ascertained. She was a sister of Gov. Samuel Shute, who succeeded Joseph Dudley as Governor of Massachusetts and New Hampshire in 1716. Lieut. Governor John Yeamans, of Antigua, father of Henry Yeamans, according to the family history, had by his wife, previously named Nichols, besides Henry, an elder son John, and a younger, William, also six daughters, whose names are given in the "Yeamans pedigree," page 231, Sumner's *History of East Boston*.

John, the testator, who died in 1749, married Elizabeth Shrimpton, daughter of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun. She was born Aug. 26, 1702, died Dec. 4, 1721. Their only son, Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, born Aug. 20, 1721, died Sept. 10, 1769, married Matilda Gunthorp, had two daughters who died in infancy, as also a son John; and a son Shute, who died under age, unmarried.

Mrs. Elizabeth Stoddard, whose maiden name was Elizabeth Richardson, mentioned in the above abstract of the will as mother-in-law of the testator, married first, Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., who died May 25, 1703. By Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., she had a daughter Elizabeth, who married John Yeamans, as above stated.

Elizabeth (Richardson) Shrimpton, the widow of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., married Dec. 23, 1713, David Stoddard, son of Simeon Stoddard. The latter had for his second wife, Elizabeth, widow of Col. Samuel Shrimpton. There being three Elizabeth Shrimptons, matrons and maiden, and two Samuel Shrimptons, father and son, each of whom had a wife and one a daughter named Elizabeth, has heretofore led to some complication in the relationship details of certain members of the family.

Mary, Sarah and Mehetable Stoddard were, respectively, daughters of David and Elizabeth (Richardson, Shrimpton) Stoddard. Mary married the Rev. Charles Chauncy, D.D.; Sarah, Dea. Thomas Greenough; and Mehetable, William Hyslop. The latter were the grandparents of the late Gen. William Hyslop Sumner, of Jamaica Plain. For further particulars, see "Stoddard Pedigree," facing page 226, Sumner's *East Boston*.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN WILLIAMS of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> George the Martyr, in the Borough of Southwark and County of Surrey, Esq<sup>r</sup> (by mark) 25 October 1718, proved 16 December 1718. All my arrears of pay due and owing to me,

at the time of my decease, from the crown of Great Britian, as captain of one of the independent companies of foot in North America,—and all my real and personal estate in the County of Cornwall and in the Kingdom of England and in North America, or elsewhere, I give to my loving brother George Williams and his heirs and assigns, whom I do make sole executor.

Wit: Robert Elliot, John Gibson, Daniel Prior and R. Hawson.

Tenison, 248.

Sir THOMAS CROOKE of Baltamore, county Cork, Knight and Baronet, of the age of fifty six years or thereabouts, 17 February 1629, proved 7 May 1630. My wife Dame Mary Croke to have my whole estate left to her sole managing and to remain henceforth as sole executrix, and neither of my two sons, Samuel Crookes nor James Crookes, shall intermeddle with any part of my lands and goods, but shall wholly wait upon their said mother for such supplies of charges for their education as to her shall seem fit, who, I doubt not, will be helpful to them according to her wisdom and ability. I have likewise one daughter, named Judith, divers years since married to Vincent Gooken Esq., who I know need be no charge to my late tattered estate; notwithstanding, as a token from her dear father, I would have her mother pay unto her ten pounds within a year next after my decease. I have a loving brother called Doctor Helkiah Croke betwixt whom and me there is an old account of about thirty three pounds; my will is that my executrix shall release that unto him. Another brother called Richard Croke, who had shewed kindnes to my children in my absence. To him ten pounds, within one year &c. A loving son in law called Arthur Jackson, dwelling in Woodstreet London, from whom and from Mary his wife I have received so many kindnesses unto myself being present at several times and unto my children in my absence that I am not able to requite them; yet, as a friendly gift at parting, I bequeath to him the sum of twenty pounds and to Mary his wife the sum of ten pounds. Another brother called Samuel Croke, Rector of Wrington in Somersetsliire, where divers of my children have had their education for divers years, who hath a wife, my very loving sister, Judith Croke; to them thirty pounds. My sister Rachel Rosse, wife of Henry Rosse of London, goldsmith, much impoverished, — & a good old aunt, called Aunt Hudson, — a yearly pension of forty shillings.

Wit: Helkiah Croke, Arthur Jackson, Danyell Johnson, the mark of Alexander Hande.

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1629-34), fol. 27.

ARTHUR JACKSON of London, Clerk, proved 17 August 1666. Wife Mary. Eldest son Joseph, second son John. Messuage in Thredneedle Street. Son John's wife. Eldest daughter Mrs. Elizabeth Hoor. My second daughter Martha Jackson. My grand children (named). An interest in certain lands in Ireland which were formerly my mother's Lady Croke and now are the jointure of Lady Croke the widow of my brother Sir Samuel Croke. The poor of Waldingfield, Suffolk. Mico, 130.

RICHARD RICHMOND, citizen and leather seller of London, 15 April 1684, proved 23 January 1684. To cousin Richaid Rodd, my apprentice, one hundred pounds within one month after the expiration of his term of apprenticeship. To my brother Hounsdon Richmond of St Martins le Grand, victualler, one shilling. To my cousin Christopher Richmond of St.



# INDEX

OF

## NAMES OF PERSONS.

- ADAMS, ELIZABETH, 238**  
 George, 238  
 John, 238  
 Mary, 238  
 Sarah, 238  
 Thomas, 238
- ADDERLY, RICHARD, 294**
- Alden, John, 255**  
 Friscilla, 255
- Aldey, Edward, 290**
- Aldred, Tabitha, 280**
- Allen, } Dr., 303**
- Allin, } Johanna, 278**  
 John, 246  
 Thomas, 245, 278, 312  
 William, 265
- Allerton, —, 255**
- Alley, —, 297**
- Allington, Margaret, 297**
- Allstone, Ann, 283**  
 Elizabeth, 283
- Alman, Edward, 268**
- Alvy, } Alice, 318, 319**
- Alvey, } Arthur, 318, 319**  
 Bernard, 319
- Ambler, Elizabeth, 240**  
 Jaquelin, 240  
 Richard, 240
- AMES, } Elizabeth, 279, 280**
- Amies, } Joan, 279**  
 John, 279  
 Philip, 279  
 Ruth, 279, 280  
 Susan, 279  
 Susanna, 279  
 WILLIAM, 278, 279, 280, 281
- Amburst, Nicholas, 294**
- Anderson, Mr., 282**  
 William, 314
- Anderton, James, 319**
- Andrewes, } —, 303**
- Andrews, } Amos, 273**  
 Ann, 273
- ANDROS, } Anne, 273**  
 Caesar, 273  
 EDMUND, 263, 272, 274  
 Elizabeth, 272, 273  
 George, 273  
 John, 272, 273  
 Joseph, 302  
 Magdalen, 273  
 Mary, 273  
 Thomas, 270  
 William, 273
- ANDROWES, John, 319**  
 Roger, 319  
 WILLIAM, 319
- Angier, Edmund, 279, 280**  
 Ruth, 279, 280  
 Samuel, 278, 279
- Ansell, George, 244**
- Appleton, Anne, 302**
- ARCHDALE, } —, 307**
- Archedale, } ABRAHAM, 316,**  
 317, 318, 319  
 Alice, 316, 318  
 Anna, 316  
 Anne, 318  
 Audrey, 318  
 Barbara, 306, 316,  
 317, 318, 319  
 Barnard, 318  
 Blith, 317  
 Bridget, 317, 318  
 Cyprian, 318  
 Daniel, 316, 318  
 Dorothy, 318  
 Edward, 316  
 Elizabeth, 316, 318  
 Frances, 317, 318  
 John, 316, 317, 318  
 Judith, 318, 319  
 Kath., 318  
 Margaret, 317, 318  
 MARTIN, 316, 318  
 Mary, 316, 317,  
 318, 319  
 MATTHEW, 316,  
 318, 319  
 RICHARD, 301,  
 316, 317, 318, 319  
 Robert, 316, 318,  
 319  
 SAMUEL, 316, 318  
 Sara, 316, 317, 318  
 Sarah, 316, 317, 318  
 Susan, 319  
 THOMAS, 316, 317,  
 318, 319  
 Virgill, 318
- Armistead, William, 292**
- Arundell, Allen, 312**
- Ash, Elizabeth, 260**
- Ashby, Elizabeth, 313**  
 John, 313
- Ashton, Nicholas, 259**
- Astwood, John, 246, 252**
- Atlee, James, 298**
- Ayliffe, Barbara, 318**
- Backhouse, Frances, 301**
- BACON, Edmund, 292**  
 Elizabeth, 292  
 John, 292  
 Lionell, 292  
 Nathaniel, 291, 292  
 NICHOLAS, 291, 292  
 Philip, 291, 292  
 Robert, 259
- Badeley, John, 280**  
 Lydia, 280  
 Sarah, 280
- Bailey, Walter, 310**
- Baken, } Thomas, 316**
- Bakon, } —, 300**
- Bakewell, —, 302**  
 Anne, 322  
 Elizabeth, 304  
 John, 304
- Baldrige, Mr., 299**
- Ball, Mr., 268**
- Ballantine, Hannah, 321.**  
 William, 321
- Ballard, Jarvis, 263**  
 Martha, 263
- Balston, Nathaniel, 303, 305**
- Bardoll, George, 257**
- Bargrave, Doctor, 312**  
 Isaac, 312
- BARHAM, ANTHONY, 290**  
 Elizabeth, 290
- Barker, John, 305**  
 Mary, 305
- Barlowe, Richard, 290**
- Barnes, Anne, 318**  
 Barbara, 318  
 Joseph, 318  
 Richard, 314
- Baron, Charles, 244**
- Barrett, William, 238, 259**
- Barrow, Ann, 282**  
 Edwin P., 298  
 Elizabeth, 282  
 Martha, 282, 284  
 Thomas, 282
- Barsham, Elizabeth, 294**  
 William, 294
- Bassett, —, 275**  
 Jane, 275
- Bate, Elizabeth, 326, 327**  
 Thomas, 327
- Baxter, Margaret, 273**
- Bayes, Joshua, 283**
- Baynard, Frances, 243**  
 Thomas, 243
- Baynton, Charles, 287**
- Beadle, Thomas, 317**
- BEAL, } Ann, 294**
- Beale, } CHRISTOPHER, 294**
- Beales, } Elizabeth, 294, 302**  
 Katherine, 294  
 Margaret, 294  
 Miles, 262  
 Robert, 294  
 Thomas, 294, 303
- BEARD, Charles, 295**  
 Elizabeth, 296  
 Jane, 296  
 Jeane, 296  
 MARGARET, 296  
 Thomas, 296, 297
- Beaumont, John, 312**
- Beavin, Joyce, 322**
- Beercroft, Jane, 265**
- Belchamber, Samuel, 256**
- Benjamin, Annabella, 294**  
 Jonathan, 294
- Benlowes, Mary, 320**  
 William, 320

- Bennett, } Ambrose, 291  
 Bennet, } Humphrey, 307  
           } Jane, 276, 307  
           } Joane, 291  
           } John, 276  
           } Margaret, 318  
           } Morris, 291  
           } Philip, 291  
           } Richard, 290  
           } Thomas, 291  
           } William, 291  
 Berington, Alice, 243  
           } Bridget, 243  
           } Thomas, 243  
 Berisford, Ann, 312  
 Berners, William, 323, 324  
 Berrieff, Sarah, 246  
 Betham, —, 242, 309  
 Bethune, Nathaniel, 303  
 Betts, —, 284  
 Bifield, Nathaniel, 288  
           } Richard, 288  
 Bigg, } John, 262, 263  
 Bigge, } Mary, 262, 263  
           } William, 262, 263  
 Bingly, Mary, 320  
 Birch, —, 363  
 Bird, Mr., 256  
 BIRKENHEAD, ISAAC, 296  
           } Randolph, 296  
 Bishop, Henry, 298  
           } Thomas, 293  
 Biss, James, 263  
           } Mary, 263  
 Blackburne, Bridget, 318  
           } Richard, 318  
           } William, 318  
 Blackwell, Susanna, 260  
 Bland, Joseph, 320  
 Bliss, —, 260  
 Blissenden, —, 268  
 Blomfield, Augustine, 280  
           } Mary, 280  
 Blundell, Benjamin, 304  
 Blunden, Mr., 265  
           } Sarah, 265  
 Boad, } Henry, 241  
 Boade, }  
 Bocking, Sarah, 281  
           } Thomas, 281  
 Bodd, William, 297  
 Bodkin, Mr., 266  
 BOISE, } Chene, 312  
 Boys, } Cheney, 312  
 Boyse, } Christopher, 312  
           } Edward, 295  
           } Hannah, 312  
           } Henry, 295  
           } JOHN, 296, 312  
           } Luke, 312  
 Bond, Henry, 294  
 Booker, William, 320  
 Bookey, John, 313  
 Borham, John, 297  
           } Lydia, 297  
 Borles, Sir William, 307  
 Bosworth, Henry, 257  
           } Jacob, 257  
 Boul, Robert, 259  
 Bourne, Abigail, 329  
           } Elizabeth, 320  
 Boutineau, James, 308  
 Bowles, Katherine, 268  
 Bowrne, Robert, 312  
 Boyse, see Boise  
 Bracken, John, 291  
 Bradford, William, 255  
 Bradstreet, Simon, 321  
 Branden, Martin, 264  
 Brandlinge, John, 294  
 Bridges, John, 283  
           } Thomas, 286  
           } Sabet, 284  
 Bringley, Mary, 321  
 BRISCOWE, } Alexander, 268  
 Briscow, } Anne, 267  
           } Edward, 267, 268  
           } GUY, 267  
           } Isabel, 267  
           } John, 267  
           } Margaret, 267  
           } Mary, 267, 268  
           } Robert, 268  
           } Thomas, 267  
           } William, 267, 268  
 Brock, } John, 291  
 Brocke, } Robert A., 240, 243, 274,  
           } 290, 291, 292, 312, 313,  
           } 314  
 Broghill, —, 249  
 Brooke, Elizabeth, 318  
 Brown, } Arthur, 259  
 Browne, } Edward, 316, 318, 319  
           } Elizabeth, 259, 261,  
           } 313, 314  
           } Henry, 267  
           } Jane, 313, 314  
           } John, 279  
           } John Coffin Jones,  
           } 300, 301, 303, 307  
           } Katherine, 316, 318  
           } Sarah, 242  
           } Thomas, 259  
           } William, 242, 280, 281,  
           } 313, 314  
 Brownlow, Peter, 238  
           } Rebecca, 238  
 Brudenall, William, 282  
 Bruges, Thomas, 276  
           } W. H. Ludlow, 276  
           } Henry Hungerford Lud-  
           } low, 274, 276  
 Buckell, Sir Christopher, 294  
 Buckley, } Avis, 285  
 Bulkeley, } Charles, 286  
 Bulkeley, } Dorothy, 285, 286  
           } Edward, 282, 283, 284,  
           } 285, 286, 287  
           } Elizabeth, 282, 285,  
           } 286  
           } Gershom, 283, 285, 286  
           } Grace, 286  
           } Jane, 286  
           } John, 285, 286, 287  
           } Margaret, 286  
           } Mary, 286 [286  
           } Peter, 257, 283, 285,  
           } Sarah, 282, 286  
           } Thomas, 281, 283, 285  
 Buller, Coll, 296  
 Bulstrode, Philippa, 275  
           } William, 275  
 Bundick, William, 297  
 Burden, Henry, 294  
 Burke, John Bernard, 306, 307,  
           } 309, 322  
 Burrell, —, 265  
 Burroughes, William, 271, 272  
 Burt, Ann, 251  
           } Hugh, 251, 252  
 Burton, —, 253  
           } George, 292  
           } John, 308  
           } Martha, 319  
           } Stephen, 319  
 Burwell, Lewis, 240  
           } Mary, 240  
           } Rebecca, 240  
 Busbie, } Katherine, 272  
 Busby, } Mary, 315  
 Busfield, Joseph, 240  
 Bushnell, Sarah, 254  
 Butler, Amory, 291  
           } Christopher, 291  
           } Elizabeth, 239, 291  
           } John, 291  
           } Jon., 291  
 Butler, } Lawrence, 299  
           } Mary, 291  
           } Oteia, 291  
           } Robert, 291  
           } Sara, 290  
           } William, 290, 291  
 Butts, Sarah, 239  
 Byam, H. Maria, 323  
           } Lydia, 323  
 Bydolph, —, 301  
 Byfield, see Bifield.  
 Byrd, William, 240  
 Candler, Nicholas, 292  
           } Philip, 292  
 Canon, Joanna, 264  
 Carleton, Lord, 307  
           } Alice, 308  
           } Dudley, 307  
           } George, 307, 308  
 CARNABY, } JOHN, 294  
 Carnaby, } Mary, 294  
           } Samuel, 294  
 Carter, Elizabeth, 309  
           } John, 309  
           } Richard, 309  
           } Robert, 285, 309  
           } Sarah, 309  
           } Thomas, 238  
           } William, 309  
 Carver, John, 255  
 Cason, Thomas, 242  
 Cave, Alice, 262, 263  
           } Catherine, 263  
           } Dorothy, 263  
           } Francis, 262  
 CENEY, Mrs., 283  
 CHAMBERLAIN, } Doctor, 292  
 Chamberlaine, } Anne, 308, 309  
                   } Elizabeth, 308  
                   } George, 308,  
                   } 309  
                   } JOHN, 307, 309  
                   } Margery, 309  
                   } Richard, 308,  
                   } 309  
                   } Robert, 307,  
                   } 308, 309  
 Chambers, Lawrence, 308  
 Chandler, } Ambros, 297  
 Chanler, } Elizabeth, 313  
           } Jacob, 313  
           } Mary, 309  
           } Samuel, 306  
 Charles, King, I., 263, 274, 276, 287  
           } II., 260  
 Charlton, Ann, 306  
           } Nicholas, 304  
 Chauncey, Charles, 324  
           } Mary, 324  
           } Sarah, 286  
 Checheley, Thomas, 259  
 Cheever, } Ames, 280  
 Cheevers, } Ezekiel, 280  
           } Ruth, 279  
           } Samuel, 279, 280  
 Chester, Joseph L., 271, 300  
 Chickering, Henry, 280  
 Church, Joane, 297  
 Churchill, —, 284  
 Clap, Joanna, 312  
           } Roger, 311, 312  
           } Supply, 312  
 Clapham, Christopher, 272, 273,  
           } 274  
           } Elizabeth, 272  
           } George, 274  
           } William, 274  
 Clark, } —, 260  
 Clarke, } Doctor, 270  
 Clerke, } Elizabeth, 285, 286  
           } George, 301  
           } John, 321

Clark, } Jonas, 285, 286  
*cont'd* } Lucy, 285, 286  
 Mary, 285, 286  
 Nicholas, 261  
 Robert, 304  
 Thomas, 285, 286, 287  
 Clarkson, Robert, 272  
 Clayton, Doctor, 263  
 Claxton, Hanna, 271, 272  
 Robert, 271  
 Clench, Thomas, 310  
 Clifton, Mary, 317  
 Climpson, George, 294  
 Clopton, John, 288  
 Cock, } —, 314  
 Cooke, } Bethia, 298  
 Charles George, 292  
 Mary, 298  
 Martha, 298  
 Nathaniel, 298  
 Sarah, 298  
 Thomas, 298  
 Coffin, } Thomas, 290  
 Coffyn, }  
 Cogan, Henry, 311  
 Coker, Bridget, 275  
 Henry, 275  
 Colbron, } Henry, 270  
 Colbrone, } James, 317  
 Thomas, 317  
 Cole, —, 250, 283  
 Hiller, 283  
 John, 246  
 Thomas, 245, 246  
 Collins, } John, 256  
 Collyns, } Thomas, 290  
 Colman, Benjamin, 303  
 Colwall, }  
 Colwell, } Daniel, 289, 290  
 Comb, } Mrs., 316  
 Combe, } Archedale, 317  
 Combes, } John, 301, 317, 318  
 Combe, } Margaret, 317, 318  
 Mary, 317  
 Commins, Francis, 259  
 Conant, Roger, 280  
 CONVERS, Agnes, 237  
 ALLEN, 237  
 Andrew, 237  
 Daniel, 237  
 Edward, 237  
 Elizabeth, 237, 238  
 Frances, 237  
 Gabriel, 237, 238  
 Joane, 237  
 JOHN, 237  
 Karen, 237  
 Lettes, 237  
 Lydia, 237  
 Richard, 237, 238  
 Ruth, 237  
 THOMAS, 237  
 WILLIAM, 237  
 Cooke, Aaron, 312  
 John, 263  
 Martha, 263  
 Thomas, 301  
 Cooles, Ursula, 320  
 Coope, Katherine, 263  
 Cooper, —, 251, 319  
 Thomas, 272, 303  
 Cope, see Copp.  
 Copley, Thomas, 293  
 Cope, } ANTHONY, 315  
 COPP, } Denney, 315, 316  
 Coppins, } Richard, 316  
 Samuel, 315, 316  
 Thomas, 315  
 Walter, 315, 316  
 William, 315, 316  
 Cotton, Elizabeth, 265  
 Sampson, 265  
 Coventry, Francis, 271  
 Samuel, 271

Coxe, William, 266, 267  
 Coxall, Esdras, 266  
 Crawley, Elizabeth, 314  
 Creed, John, 292  
 Crenshaw, —, 292  
 Cresnor, —, 284  
 Crispe, Hannah, 272  
 Criston, Doctor, 284  
 Crittenden, —, 284  
 Croad, John, 320  
 Cromwell, Elizabeth, 263  
 Jane, 250, 252, 253  
 Oliver, 249, 252, 253,  
 254, 260, 278, 290  
 Richard, 260  
 Robert, 250  
 Thomas, 263  
 CROOKE, } Helkiah, 325  
 Crookes, } James, 325  
 Judith, 325  
 Mary, 325  
 Rachel, 325  
 Richard, 325  
 Samuel, 325  
 THOMAS, 325  
 Crosier, William, 298  
 Croxon, } Richard, 244, 251  
 Croxton, } Sarah, 244, 251  
 Thomas, 244, 251  
 Cuffee, John, 308  
 Cullum, Jane, 242  
 John, 242  
 Curgaven, 284  
 Curtice, } Jane, 297  
 Curtis, } Sara, 309  
 Curtise, } Thomas, 309  
 Dafforne, Isaac, 256  
 Danvers, Elizabeth, 302, 306  
 William, 306  
 Darbyshire, Mrs., 319  
 D'Aungler, Douglas, 276  
 Sir Francis, 276  
 Daves, } Mr., 270  
 Davis, } James, 293  
 Davys, } William, 293  
 Dawson, Mary, 306  
 Day, Wentworth, 320  
 DEAN, } Agnes, 243  
 Deane, } Alice, 243  
 DeDene, } Amy, 243  
 Ann, 243  
 Anne, 241, 242, 243  
 Bridget, 243  
 Christopher, 243  
 Elizabeth, 242, 243  
 Frances, 243  
 Francis, 243  
 Henry, 242, 243  
 Isabel, 243  
 Isabella, 243  
 James, 242, 243  
 Jane, 242  
 John, 242, 243, 244  
 John Bathurst, 242  
 John Ward, 254, 257,  
 260, 261, 262, 264,  
 267, 270, 271, 274,  
 276, 281, 285, 287,  
 292, 297, 298  
 Margery, 243  
 Mary, 243  
 Matthew, 243  
 Rebecca, 242  
 Richard, 242, 243  
 Samuel, 242  
 Sarah, 242  
 Susannah, 243  
 THOMAS, 241, 242, 243  
 Walter, 242, 243  
 William, 242, 243  
 William Reed, 242  
 Deesbro, see Desborough.  
 De La Warre, Lord, 275

Dennington, Edmund, 280  
 Margaret, 280  
 Dent, Rachel, 283  
 Derbie, William, 310, 311  
 Dering, Anthony, 270  
 Elizabeth, 270  
 Desborough, } —, 250  
 Desbro, } Abigail, 244, 245,  
 250, 253  
 Desbrough, } Agnes, 244  
 Desbrowe, } Ann, 244, 251  
 Anna, 244  
 Deesbro, } Dorothy, 250, 252  
 Disberoe, } Elizabeth, 244, 245,  
 246, 250, 251  
 Disborowe, } Hannah, 244, 251,  
 ISAAC, 244, 251  
 Disborow, } 252  
 Disbro, } Jacob, 246  
 Disbrow, } JAMES, 244, 246,  
 250, 252, 253  
 DisBROWE, } Jane, 250, 252, 253  
 JEFFERY, 244, 252  
 John, 244, 250,  
 251, 252, 253  
 Katherine, 244  
 Mary, 244, 251  
 Nathaniel, 244,  
 247, 250, 251  
 Nicholas, 244  
 Rose, 245, 250, 251  
 SAMUEL, 244, 245,  
 246, 249, 250, 251,  
 252, 253  
 Sarah, 244, 251  
 Susan, 244, 251  
 WILLIAM, 244  
 Devinok, Mr., 284  
 Catherine, 283  
 DeWindt, Johannis, 322  
 Mary, 322  
 Dexter, Henry M., 255  
 Dickerson, Philemon, 280  
 DINGLEY, JOHN, 265  
 Disbrow, see Desborough.  
 Diston, Mr., 284  
 Elizabeth, 283  
 Ditchfield, Mary, 301  
 Dixon, Richard, 288  
 Dod, John, 313  
 Mary, 313  
 Dongan, Thomas, 322  
 Doves, Thomasine, 290  
 Dowell, Elizabeth, 298  
 Downes, Anne, 309  
 Robert, 309  
 Drake, Francis, 262  
 John, 263  
 Katherine, 263  
 Margaret, 263  
 Drewrie, } Lady, 308  
 Drewry, } Mrs., 282  
 Drury, } Ann, 327  
 Charles, 327  
 Henry, 308  
 Hugh, 309  
 Susan, 308, 309  
 Drinkwater, Elizabeth, 319  
 Thomas, 319  
 Drury, see Drewrie.  
 Dudley, Joseph, 242, 324  
 William, 248  
 Duke, Mary, 290  
 Dunhurst, Margery, 243  
 Dunkin, E. H. W., 265, 266  
 Dunscombe, Hannah, 289, 290  
 Jadwin, 289  
 Philip, 289, 290  
 Thomas, 289, 290  
 Dutton, Susanna, 301  
 Eager, } Edward, 295  
 Eger, } Jane, 295  
 Rose, 295



- Ealy, see Elye.  
 Earle, } Doctor, 303  
 Earl, } William, 274  
 Earth, Ursula, 275  
 William, 275  
 Eaton, —, 253  
 Edwards, Bartholomew, 268, 269,  
 270  
 Hannah, 315  
 Meridah, 299  
 Edward, King, III., 242  
 IV., 288  
 Eldred, John, 265  
 Elliot, } John, 251, 298  
 } Mary, 298  
 } Phillip, 298  
 } Robert, 325  
 } Samuel, 321  
 Elizabeth, Queen, 287, 288, 289  
 Elsy, Mary, 326  
 Elye, } John, 266  
 } Ealy,  
 Emerson, Edward, 286  
 Elizabeth, 286  
 Joseph, 286  
 Emerton, Agnes, 309  
 Richard, 309  
 Endicott, John, 253  
 Estemond, Richard, 261  
 Evance, Audrey, 253  
 Daniel, 253  
 Hugh, 253  
 John, 247, 253  
 Stephen, 253  
 Susanna, 253  
 Thomas, 253  
 EYE, Adam, 294  
 Annabella, 294  
 Anne, 294  
 Elizabeth, 294  
 RICHARD, 293, 294  
 Sarah, 294  
 Seath, 294  
 Ewer, Anne, 304  
 Charles, 285  
 George, 297  
 Walter, 304  
 Fairebancke, Joseph, 293  
 Fanshawe, Lady, 307  
 Henry, 307  
 Faris, John, 304, 305  
 Mary, 304, 305  
 William, 304  
 Farnborough, Baron, 305  
 Farr, Anne, 242  
 Thomas, 242  
 William, 242  
 Farrington, —, 251  
 John, 252  
 FAUKNER, } ELIZABETH, 281, Gee, Richard, 315  
 } 282, 283, 284, 285, Gibbens, —, 297  
 } 286, 287, Gibbs, } —, 272  
 } EVERARD, 281, 282, Gibbes, } Edmund, 269, 270  
 } 284, 285, 287, Elizabeth, 268, 269, 270  
 } Jane, 282, 284, Isabel, 269  
 } Jenny, 284, John, 270  
 } John, 281, Mary, 270  
 } Sarah, 282, 284, Thomas, 270  
 } Susan, 284, William, 268, 269, 270  
 } Susanna, 282  
 Fauquire, William, 304  
 Fawker, see Faukner.  
 Feake, Sarah, 297  
 Feilder, Charles, 239  
 Grace, 239  
 Felt, Joseph B., 311  
 Ferne, Anne, 318  
 Anthony, 318  
 Mary, 318  
 Field, Anne, 318  
 Dorothy, 318  
 Flaxmer, } Anne, 296  
 } Elizabeth, 296  
 Flaxmer, } Francis, 296  
 } George, 296  
 } Mary, 296  
 } Susan, 296  
 } William, 296  
 Fleetwood, Elizabeth, 318  
 John, 318, 319  
 William, 318, 319  
 Fletcher, Joan, 279  
 Richard, 294  
 Susanna, 283  
 Flexmer, see Flaxmer.  
 Flexney, Francis, 318  
 Thomas, 318  
 Flint, Jane, 286  
 Ephraim, 286  
 Foord, John, 297  
 Ford, Abigail, 312  
 Ann, 312  
 Hepzibah, 312  
 Joanna, 312  
 Thomas, 311, 312  
 Forrest, Goodwife, 295  
 Foster, —, 309  
 Fox, Doctor, 270  
 John, 239  
 Mary, 238  
 Peter, 238  
 STEPHEN, 238  
 Thomas, 238  
 William, 238  
 Foxley, Mr., 270  
 Freeman, Goodwife, 295  
 FREWEN, Accepted, 262, 263  
 JOHN, 263  
 Mary, 263  
 Stephen, 262  
 THANKFUL, 262, 263  
 Thomas, 262  
 Frye, Eleanor, 285  
 Fryers, Crutchett, 320  
 Fuller, Anne, 265  
 John, 238  
 Sarah, 315  
 Thomas, 315  
 Furness, Jane, 282  
 Fynn, Margaret, 280  
 Gale, George, 299, 300  
 Mildred, 299, 300  
 Galler, Christian, 261  
 Gardiner, } —, 301  
 } Robert, 316  
 } Samuel, 319  
 } Thomas, 301  
 Gascoign, Mrs., 303  
 Gascony, Lawrence, 267  
 Gasen, —, 312  
 Gathings, Thomas, 294  
 Gaylord, William, 312  
 Gee, Richard, 315  
 Gibbens, —, 297  
 Gibbs, } —, 272  
 } Edmund, 269, 270  
 } Elizabeth, 268, 269, 270  
 } Isabel, 269  
 } John, 270  
 } Mary, 270  
 } Thomas, 270  
 } William, 268, 269, 270  
 Gibson, John, 325  
 Gilbert, Bartholomew, 294  
 Gilder, Joseph, 281  
 Gillett, Phillip, 292  
 Gillman, Ann, 257  
 Glenister, Susanna, 310  
 Thomas, 310  
 William, 310  
 Goffe, Ann, 253  
 William, 253  
 Gott, John, 252  
 Goldingham, —, 252  
 Gooden, William, 322  
 Goodin, Doctor, 244  
 Goodgroome, Richard, 320  
 Goodman, Godfrey, 270  
 Goodyear, Stephen, 271  
 Gooken, Judith, 325  
 Vincent, 325  
 Goose, William, 279  
 Gore, Jane, 302, 307  
 William, 307  
 Grant, —, 271  
 } Anne, 272  
 } Matthew, 312  
 } Ulysses S., 312  
 Graves, —, 290, 302, 303  
 Maria, 316  
 GRAY, } Abraham, 264  
 } Ann, 264  
 } Christopher, 264  
 } Elizabeth, 264  
 } Henry, 264  
 } Isaac, 264  
 } Jane, 242  
 } John, 264  
 } Josiah, 264  
 } Rebecca, 264  
 } Susanna, 264  
 } WILLIAM, 264  
 GREENE, } —, 246, 258  
 } Alexander, 264  
 } Ann, 264  
 } Christopher, 264, 265  
 } Dorothy, 264  
 } Elizabeth, 264  
 } Francis, 264  
 } John, 264  
 } Mary, 258  
 } Nicholas, 265  
 } Richard, 237, 264  
 } Richmond, 323  
 } ROBERT, 264  
 Greenhill, William, 264  
 Greenough, Sarah, 324  
 Thomas, 324  
 Griggs, —, 251  
 Grindall, Edmond, 267  
 Gunthorpe, Matilda, 324  
 William, 323, 324  
 HACKSHAW, Humphrey, 257  
 ROBERT, 298  
 Haddock, Anna, 314  
 Hales, —, 268  
 Halford, William, 242  
 Hall, Ann, 243  
 Anne, 275  
 Catherine, 264, 274  
 Jerome, 256  
 John, 293  
 Mary, 318  
 Thomas, 275  
 Halliwell, J. O., 289  
 Hamey, —, 263, 270  
 Hamond, John, 292  
 Hampden, John, 243  
 Hampton, Thomas, 292  
 Hancock, Elizabeth, 285, 286  
 Joan, 285, 286  
 John, 285, 286  
 Judith, 243  
 Mary, 285  
 Nathaniel, 285, 286  
 Richard, 243  
 Hande, Alexander, 325  
 Handley, Katherine, 304  
 Samuel, 304  
 HANNSWORTH, FRANCIS, 292  
 Harewin, James, 259  
 Harford, Charles, 262  
 Harlam, Mr., 317  
 Harper, —, 313  
 Harris, Bridget, 318  
 John, 293  
 Robert, 293  
 William, 282, 283

- Harrison, —, 312, 314  
Lady, 284  
Hart, —, 269  
Mare, 270  
HARTWELL, Harrison, 314  
HENRY, 313, 314  
John, 313, 314  
Mary, 313, 314  
William, 313, 314  
Harvard, Anne, 266  
John, 265, 266, 267  
Robert, 266, 267  
Thomas, 266, 267  
HARWOOD, Ann, 257  
Benjamin, 257  
Elizabeth, 256, 257  
Hannah, 256, 257  
Hezekiah, 256, 257  
George, 257  
Jacob, 256, 257  
Jeremiah, 257  
JOHN, 256, 257  
Joseph, 256, 257  
Nathaniel, 256, 257  
Rachel, 257  
Thomas, 256, 257, 291  
William, 257  
Haselrig, } Arthur, 270  
Hesclrigge, } Rebecca, 269, 270  
Thomas, 270  
Hassam, John T., 280  
Hasted, —, 270  
Hathorn, Agnes, 321  
Caleb, 321  
Hatley, —, 250  
Hawson, R., 325  
Haynes, —, 313  
Major, 249  
Hayter, Elizabeth, 244  
Rebecca, 244  
Heale, Giles, 255  
Heard, Isaac, 300  
Heath, Richard, 315  
Heathcote, Matthew, 252  
Heather, Mr., 296  
Henninge, John, 262  
Katherine, 262  
Henry, King, IV., V., VI., 274  
VIII., 278, 288  
Herren, Mary, 239  
Heskins, Elizabeth, 283  
John, 283  
Hester, John, 318  
Margaret, 318  
Hewes, Mary, 285  
Richard B., 285  
Heydon, John, 293  
Hildesley, Mark, 272  
Hill, —, 295  
Deborah, 258  
Thomas, 257  
Zechary, 258  
Hiller, —, 283  
Hills, } Jane, 238  
Hilles, } Richard, 299  
Himilton, Walt., 321  
Hoadly, see Hodley.  
Hoare, —, 303  
Hobson, Mary, 311  
Rose, 250  
William, 311  
Hodgson, } Edward, 293  
Hodson, } Grace, 293  
John, 273, 293  
Robert, 273  
Hodley, Benjamin, 254  
Hoadly, Charles J., 254  
John, 248, 254  
Samuel, 254  
Sarah, 254  
Hodson, see Hodgson.  
Holgrove, Martha, 298  
Holland, John, 312  
Holman, Susanna, 262  
William, 262  
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 267  
Holowell, Isabella, 243  
William, 243  
Holt, } —, 319  
Holte, } Anne, 297  
Katherine, 301  
Holworthy, Elizabeth, 246  
Matthew, 252, 253  
HOOKER, Anne, 295  
Cornelius, 295  
EDWARD, 294, 295  
Elizabeth, 295, 319  
Ellen, 294  
Henry, 295  
John, 295  
Mary, 295  
Peter, 295  
Ralph, 295  
Richard, 295  
Sibbell, 295  
Hoor, Elizabeth, 325  
Hopkins, Mr., 249  
Hops, Mary, 311  
William, 311  
Horsey, Dorothy, 275  
William, 275  
Hough, Mary, 306  
HOUGHTON, Ann, 258  
Elizabeth, 258  
Ellenor, 257, 258  
Hannah, 258  
John, 258  
Joice, 258  
Martha, 257  
Mary, 253, 257, 258, 259, 261  
Jolliffe, 259, 261  
Jolliffe, Catherine, 261, 262  
Dorothea, 262  
Edmond, 261  
Elizabeth, 261, 262  
Eather, 263  
Francis, 261  
GEORGE, 261, 262, 263  
Hannah, 263  
JOHN, 261, 262, 263  
Katherine, 261, 262, 263  
Margaret, 263  
Mary, 261  
Rebecca, 261, 262  
Richard, 261, 262  
Robert, 262  
Susan, 261  
Susanna, 262  
JONES, see Joanes.  
Jordan, —, 247  
Joyce, Nicholas, 261  
Jolliffe, see Joleife.  
Juxon, Nicholas, 272  
Kayd, Mrs., 319  
Keeling, —, 313  
Keene, Bridget, 274  
KEMB, } Andrew, 297  
Kembe, } MARGARET, 297  
Thomas, 297  
Kempstone, Col., 277  
Elizabeth, 277  
Kempton, Richard, 244  
Kertland, } Nath: 251  
Ketteridge, Daniel, 274  
Kettle, Godfrey, 324  
Kilham, Austen, 280  
Kirkland, Dorothy, 327  
Thomas, 327  
Knapton, Cæsar, 273  
Kneller, Godfrey, 285  
Knight, Ann, 263  
Robert, 263  
Knock, George, 244

- Knowles, Israel, 272  
Knolls, Martha, 272  
Kyrtiland, see Kertland.
- Lane, Mary, 314  
Thomas, 314  
Langley, Sarah, 276  
Lauder, John, 303  
John, Jr., 303  
Lawrence, Mr., 257  
Thomas, 319  
Lawson, —, 313  
Leaventhorpe, Stafford, 296  
Leicester, John, 316  
Lee, Isabella, 314  
Leeche, Mr., 268  
Agnes, 243  
John, 243  
Mary, 243  
Leeson, Simon, 319  
Leete, Anna, 254  
John, 254  
Joseph, 254  
Thomas, 254  
William, 248, 252, 253, 254  
Leigh, Isabella, 314  
LeMerchant, Elizabeth, 273  
Elizea, 273  
William, 273  
Lemesurier, Anne, 273  
Lessons, } Daniel, 299  
Lissons, } Robert, 299  
Lewis, —, 299  
Abby, 303  
Abigail, 303, 304, 305, 306  
Benjamin, 304  
Hannah, 303, 304, 305, 306  
Job, 303, 304, 305, 306  
Martha, 304  
Sarah, 303, 304, 305, 306  
Ley, Roger, 265  
Lidget, } Charles, 240, 241  
Lidgett, } Peter, 243  
Lydgett, }  
Lidyard, Sarah, 298  
Lincoln, } John, 280  
Lincolne, } Sarah, 280  
Line, Brygett, 309  
Isabel, 309  
Luce, 309  
William, 309  
Lipton, Henry, 239  
Joane, 239  
John, 239  
Mary, 239  
Lissons, see Lessons.  
Lloyd, —, 303  
Martha, 306  
Richard, 306  
Lobb, George, 291  
Locke, —, 272  
Loeffs, —, 284  
Long, } Abigail, 258  
Longe, } Alice, 265  
Beeston, 305  
John, 258  
Longfellow, Henry W., 255  
Loughton, Sarah, 298  
Low, } —, 319  
Lowe, } Anne, 318  
Elizabeth, 318  
Frances, 318  
Francis, 318  
Mary, 318  
Richard, 318  
Lowden, Margaret, 273  
Luckin, Samuel, 238  
LUDLOW, } —, 312  
Ludlowe, } Anne, 275, 276  
Benjamin, 274, 276  
Benjamin Pennell, 276  
Bridget, 274, 275  
Catherine, 274, 276
- LUDLOW, } Christopher, 276  
cont'd } Dorothy, 275  
Douglas, 276  
Edith, 275  
EDMUND, 274, 275, 276, 277  
Edward, 275  
Eleanor, 274, 276  
Elizabeth, 274, 275, 276, 277  
Emilia, 276 [277  
FRANCES, 274, 275, 276  
Francis, 276  
Gabriel, 276, 277  
GEORGE, 274, 275, 276, 277  
HENRY, 274, 275, 276, 277  
Humphrey, 274, 276  
Jane, 275, 276  
Joan, 274  
JOHN, 274, 275, 276, 277  
Katherine, 276  
Lettice, 275  
Lora, 274, 275  
Lucy, 274, 275 [277  
Margaret, 274, 275, 276  
Mary, 275  
Nathaniel, 277  
Philip, 277  
Philippa, 275  
Phillis, 276  
Robert, 277  
Roger, 274, 275, 276  
Sarah, 276 [277  
THOMAS, 275, 276, 277  
Ursula, 275 [277  
WILLIAM, 274, 275, 276  
William Heald, 276  
Lyde, Edward, 321  
Lydgett, see Lidgett.  
Lyman, Hepzibah, 312  
Richard, 312  
Lyne, Thomas, 290  
Lyte, John, 305
- MacCulloch, Edgar, 273  
Mace, Henry, 289  
Mackinen, Elizabeth, 323  
Macon, Gideon, 314  
Martha, 314  
Mary, 314  
William, 314  
Mahone, William, 291  
Oteia, 291  
Masters, Robert, 258  
Major, } Edward, 290, 291  
Maier, } Martha, 290  
John, 291  
Richard, 291  
Thomas, 312  
Mallett, Shepton, 263  
Malpas, Mrs., 271  
Mann, Oliver, 293  
Manning, Henry, 275  
Margaret, 275  
Manwaring, Elizabeth, 256  
Hannah, 256  
Ralph, 257  
Markham, Lewis, 299  
Marsh, Abigail, 250, 253  
John, 250, 253  
Joseph, 245, 246, 253  
Marshall, Robert, 264  
Mary, 297  
Marvin, John, 319  
Mary, Queen, 263  
Massasoit, 255  
Mather, Increase, 263  
Martimon, Elizabeth, 297  
Martin, } Henry, 326  
Martyn, } Samuel, 323  
May, Mrs., 295
- Maybanke, David, 298  
George, 298  
Maynard, Thomas, 241  
McPheeters, —, 313  
Meade, Matthew, 257  
Meares, Dudley, 294  
Medcalfe, Anthony, 268  
Martha, 268  
Mercer, Samuel, 323, 324  
Meredith, David, 297  
Mary, 297  
Meriwether, } David, 314  
Merryweather, } Francis, 313, 314  
Mildred, 314  
Nicholas, 313, 314  
Thomas, 313, 314  
William, 314  
Merrydale, Richard, 294  
Meverel, —, 270  
Mewtis, Judith, 273  
Peter, 273  
Midgley, John, 242  
Middleton, } John, 241  
Midton, }  
Miller Richard, 309  
[277  
Miller, Goodwife, 295  
Mills, —, 246  
Christopher, 245  
James, 245  
Samuel, 245  
Sarah, 262  
Minns, Thomas, 271, 272  
Minton, Elizabeth, 299  
William, 299  
Mitchell, } —, 326  
[277  
Michell, } William, 244  
[277  
Molesworth, Coote, 304, 306  
Mary, 303, 304, 306  
Molines, see Mullens.  
Monck, } George, 250  
Munk, } William, 263, 270, 271  
Moody, Eliezer, 320  
Elizabeth, 286  
John, 286  
Moore, —, 286  
June, 276  
Nicholas, 275  
Moorewood, Barbara, 306  
John, 302, 306  
More, —, 303  
Edward, 316  
Stredwicke, 316  
Morley, Alice, 263  
Morse, Abner, 298  
Moseley, —, 313  
Moulton, Anne, 318  
Mary, 318  
Robert, 318  
Mountagu, Roger, 316  
Mourt, —, 255  
Mullens, } Alice, 254  
Mullins, } Joseph, 254, 255  
MULLINS, } Priscilla, 254, 255  
Molines, } Sarah, 255  
WILLIAM, 254, 255  
Musgrave, 326  
Muskett, Joseph J., 279  
Mymms, Mrs., 262  
Myns, Katherine, 290  
Myrial, Nicholas, 264
- Napper, Lady, 284  
Neill, —, 312  
Edward D., 255  
Nelson, —, 314  
Newburke, Robert, 292  
Newcourt, —, 260  
Newman, Mr., 303  
Elizabeth, 262  
Helen, 261  
Henry, 261  
Richard, 262  
Robert, 261, 262

## 335

Newman, Ann, 258  
Elinor, 268  
Gregory, 258  
Newton, Hannah, 309  
Sarah, 309  
Thomas, 309  
Nicholas, Edward, 250  
Nicholles, } ———, 324  
Nicholds, } Lewis, 299  
Nichols, } Nathaniel, 293  
Nicholson, Margaret, 240  
Nimmo, ———, 313  
Nobes, John, 258  
Noble, ———, 253  
Mary, 260  
Norman, E. Jr., 326  
Thomas, 320  
Norrice, } ———, 256  
Norris, } Henry, 305  
Henry, Jr., 305  
Norton, Abigail, 258  
Deborah, 258  
Elizabeth, 258, 259, 261  
Francis, 253, 258, 259  
Henry, 259, 261  
John, 321  
Mary, 253, 257, 258, 259  
Susanna, 253  
Norwood, ———, 269  
John, 274  
NOYES, ANNE, 298  
Edward Deering, 298  
Joseph, 258  
Mary, 258  
Nathan, 298  
William, 298  
Nutt, Miles, 315  
Sarah, 315  
Nye, ———, 269  
O'Callaghan, ———, 322  
Olive, Mrs., 319  
Gabriel, 319  
OLIVER, Frances, 294  
JAMES, 294  
Onderdonk, ———, 322  
Osborne, Thomas, 238  
Osgood, Peter, 294  
Ouldfield, Antho: 308  
Overton, Althea, 311  
Anne, 309  
Esther, 311  
Lawrence, 309  
Nathaniel, 311  
Owen, Elizabeth, 271, 272  
Robert, 271, 272  
Timothy, 272  
Packer, J., 242  
Pacy, Nicholas, 280  
Page, ———, 269, 283  
Paine, Em, 312  
Palfrey, Francis, 254  
PALMER, ———, 260, 316  
Mrs., 316  
Abigail, 303, 306  
Ann, 305, 306, 327  
Anna, 301, 306  
Anne, 304, 327  
ARCHDALE, 301, 302,  
303, 304, 305, 306, 307,  
326  
BARBARA, 301, 302, 303,  
304, 306, 317, 318  
Betty, 304  
Charlton, 302, 304, 306  
Dorothy, 327  
ELIAKIM, 302, 303, 304,  
305, 306  
Elizabeth, 304, 305, 306,  
326, 327  
Harry, 304  
HENRY, 302, 303, 304,  
305, 306  
PALMER, J. JOHN, 240, 241, 301, Pocahontas, 291  
cont'd } 302, 304, 306, 317, 326 Polhill, Charles, 244  
JOSEPH, 326, 327 Polter, Edward, 240  
Joshua, 302, 303, 306, Poole, ———, 307  
326 Anne, 308, 309  
MARTHA, 301, 302, 303, John, 308, 309  
304, 306, 307 Pounsett, Mary, 321  
Mary, 301, 302, 304, 306, Thomas, 321  
307 Povey, Audrey, 318  
Molly, 303 James, 318, 319  
Rebecca, 304 Jane, 319  
Robert, 301, 302, 306, Katherine, 319  
326 Powell, Anne, 318  
Samuel, 302, 303, 304, Howell, 324  
306 Richard, 318, 319  
Sarah, 303, 306 Pratt, Temperance, 272  
THOMAS, 301, 302, 303, Prentice, Henry, 285, 286  
304, 305, 306, 307 Joan, 285, 286  
WILLIAM, 301, 302, 303, Mary, 285, 286  
304, 305, 306, 307, 318 PRESCOTT, } ———, 305  
William Finch, 305 Prescotts, } Dorothy, 285  
William, 245 MARGARET, 319  
Panther, Arthur, 293 Martha, 319  
Papillon, Elizabeth, 283 Susan, 319  
Philip, 283 William, 319  
Susanna, 283  
Park, Ann, 298  
Martha, 298  
William, 298  
Parker, Luce, 319  
Margaret, 319  
Thomas, 319  
Patrick, Izan, 283  
Paxton, Charles, 305  
Payne, ———, 280  
Mr., 268  
Anne, 254  
Edmund, 270  
John, 254  
PAYSON, Ann, 298  
Edward, 298  
Giles, 297, 298  
James, 297  
JOHN, 297  
Julien, 297  
Lydia, 297  
Mary, 297, 298  
Seth, 298  
Thomas, 297  
William, 297  
Peake, William, 320  
Pearce, ———, 242, 291  
Pearse, Anne, 243  
Peirce, Jane, 291  
Perce, Joane, 290, 291  
Pierce, Judith, 315  
Rebecca, 242  
Richard, 291  
Thomas, 291  
William, 243, 290, 291  
Peers, Lt. Gen'l, 304  
Pegg, John, 302  
Pennoyer, Samuel, 253  
Penny, Elizabeth, 274  
Perkins, Richard, 298  
Perry, Micajah, 314  
Richard, 314  
Sarah, 314  
Phelps, William, 312  
Phillipot, ———, 270  
Phillips, Elizabeth, 263, 276,  
Phillip, } 277, 279  
Phillips, } Halliwell, 289  
Phillipps, } Henry, 307  
Phillips, } John, 279, 280  
Richard, 277  
Phillippe, James, 300  
Pickering, Bartho: 296  
Pierce, see Pearce.  
Piggott, } Elizabeth, 243  
Pigott, } William, 258  
Planner, John, 258, 261  
Mary, 258, 261  
Preston, John, 246  
Price, Elizabeth, 263  
John, 264  
Richard, 263  
Prichard, Jane, 259  
Prince, John, 255  
Prior, } ———, 292  
Pryor, } Daniel, 325  
Pudsey, Mary, 318  
Fullen, Thomas, 237  
William, 237  
Purchase, Thomas, 311, 312  
Purpet, Edmund, 292  
Purrier, ———, 251  
Pyle, Gabriel, 276  
Jane, 275, 276  
Quiney, } Richard, 288  
Quiney, }  
Raines, Richard, 241  
Rainsford, William, 296  
Ramsden, Anne, 309  
John, 309  
Ramsey, Elizabeth, 292  
Thomas, 292  
Randall, ———, 260  
Randolph, Henry, 314  
Ravenscroft, J., 296  
Rawson, Edward, 268, 271, 272  
William, 268  
RAYMENT, JOHN, 316  
Maria, 316  
Read, Abigail, 315  
William, 315  
Readman, Robert, 299  
Reddall, Mrs., 282  
Reeve, Richard, 308  
Relfe, see Rolf.  
Reynolds, Mr., 283  
Thomas, 264  
Rice, ———, 292  
Rich, Ann, 240  
Richards, George, 240  
Richardson, Elizabeth, 324  
Stephen, 321  
RICHMOND, Anne, 326  
Christopher, 325,  
326  
Grace, 326  
Hounsdon, 325  
Margaret, 326  
Mary, 326  
RICHARD, 325  
Ringwood, Joan, 274  
Lora, 274, 275  
Thomas, 274, 275  
Ripton, Richard, 316, 317  
Rives, ———, 314

- Rix, John, 270  
 Mary, 278  
 Symon, 279
- ROBERTS, ELIAS, 292, 293  
 Elizabeth, 321  
 Mary, 293  
 Nicholas, 321  
 Prudence, 293  
 Sarah, 292, 293
- Robinson, John, 307  
 William, 307
- Rodd, Richard, 325, 326
- Rogers, —, 262, 267, 288  
 Alice, 289  
 Charles, 287, 288  
 Elizabeth, 289  
 Henry, 288  
 John, 287, 288, 289  
 Richard, 288  
 Thomas, 287, 288, 289  
 William, 288, 289
- Rolfe, } Jane, 291  
 Relfe, } John, 291  
 Thomas, 252
- Rolles, Mr., 270
- Rooke, James, 245
- Rosewarden, John, 265
- Rosier, John, 299
- Rosse, Henry, 325  
 Rachel, 325
- Rotheram, Anne, 284  
 Barbara, 319  
 Mary, 282
- Royston, Mrs., 283
- Rudyard, John, 296
- Rundall, Anne, 259
- Rupert, Prince, 322
- Rush, William, 299
- Russell, Francis, 260
- Ruth, Mr., 284
- Rylands, J. Paul, 326
- Ryley, Hugh, 275  
 Mary, 275
- Rymer, Margaret, 274  
 William, 274
- Sadler, Mr., 265  
 Anne, 266  
 Hamnet, 288  
 John, 266  
 Ralph, 322
- Sainsbury, —, 311
- Saltonstall, Henry, 243  
 Robert, 243
- Sanders, Mary, 313, 314
- Sandes, Margaret, 274  
 William, 274
- Sandford, Thomas, 313
- Sare, see also Sayer, Ady, 317  
 Archdale, 301  
 Jane, 317  
 John, 301  
 Sara, 317  
 Thomas, 317
- Sargent, George D., 285
- Sausmarez, Judith, 273  
 Thomas, 273
- Savage, Ephraim, 258  
 James, 257, 263, 264, 279,  
 283, 294, 297, 298, 316  
 Richard, 310
- Say, Anne, 313  
 Edward, 313  
 Ellanor, 313, 314  
 Susan, 313
- Sayer, } see also Sare, —, 313  
 Sayers, } Ady, 318  
 Sarah, 318
- Scatergood, Mary, 257
- Scott, Mr., 296, 297  
 Ann, 312  
 Richard, 296  
 Thomas, 312
- Scotto, Sarah, 256
- Scrope, —, 276  
 Mary, 275  
 Richard, 275
- Scull, G. D., 274, 277
- Sea, —, 312
- Sedgeswick, } Abigail, 259  
 Sedgewicke, } Adam, 278,  
 SEDGWICK, } Catherine, 259,  
 Sedgewicke, } 261  
 Sedgwickes, } Edward, 261  
 Sedgwick, } Elizabeth, 256,  
 Seigwick, } 257, 261, 277  
 Siggeswick, } FRANCIS, 258,  
 Sigewick, } 259, 261  
 James, 277  
 JOB, 259, 260, 261  
 Johanna, 259, 278  
 John, 258, 259,  
 260, 261, 277  
 Joshua, 259, 260  
 Martha, 259, 261  
 Mary, 253, 258,  
 259, 261  
 Rebecca, 259, 261  
 Richard, 277  
 ROBERT, 257, 258,  
 259, 260, 261,  
 277, 278  
 Samuel, 256, 257  
 Sara, 259, 261  
 Sarah, 261  
 STEPHEN, 259,  
 260, 261, 277  
 Susan, 259  
 Susanna, 259, 261  
 WILLIAM, 258,  
 259, 260, 261, 277  
 Zach., 259
- Sedgley, Walter, 301
- Selby, Mr., 256
- Sewall, Samuel, 263, 312, 315  
 —, 259
- Shakespeare, } John, 287  
 Shakesper, }  
 Sharrowe, Susanna, 289  
 Shattuck, Lemuel, 286
- SHAW, JOHN, 293  
 Robert, 293  
 Susan, 293  
 Thomas, 293
- Sheafe, Edmund, 269, 270  
 Grindall, 269  
 Norwood, 269  
 Rebecca, 270  
 Thomas, 269, 270
- Sheelley, John, 297
- Shelton, Anne, 237, 238
- Shipton, Anne, 326  
 Joseph, 326
- SHRIMPTON, Bethiah, 298, 321  
 EBENEZER, 320  
 EDWARD, 319, 321  
 ELIZABETH, 319,  
 320, 321, 324  
 Epaphras, 320, 321  
 Henry, 320, 321  
 Jonathan, 320, 321  
 LYDIA, 320, 321  
 Martha, 298  
 Mary, 320, 321  
 Nathaniel, 298  
 SAMUEL, 320, 321,  
 324  
 Silas, 320, 321  
 Susanna, 298
- Shute, —, 324  
 Robert, 254  
 Samuel, 324
- Sibley, John L., 279, 285, 286
- Siggeswick, see Sedgwick.
- Simpson, Richard, 309
- Singer, Mary, 272
- Singleton, —, 313
- Skynner, Hester, 237, 238
- SLADE, ARTHUR, 319  
 Elizabeth, 319
- Slaughter, Philip, 243
- Sleigh, Barbara, 302, 306  
 Samuel, 302, 306
- SMITH, —, 306, 313  
 Smyth, } Mr., 270  
 Smythe, } Ames, 278, 280, 281  
 Anne, 307, 308  
 Elizabeth, 278, 281, 307  
 Francis, 287  
 Henry, 302, 306  
 Jane, 307  
 John, 257, 264, 287,  
 302, 305, 307  
 J. C. C., 300, 304, 306,  
 309, 324  
 Margaret, 307  
 Martha, 306, 307  
 Mary, 305, 317  
 Rachel, 257  
 Ralph D., 253, 254  
 ROBERT, 242, 278, 279,  
 280, 281  
 Roger, 287  
 SARAH, 280, 281  
 Symon, 241  
 THOMAS, 256, 302, 305,  
 306
- SNELL, NATHANIEL, 296  
 Sarah, 298
- Snelling, —, 279  
 Joan, 279
- Snow, Thomas, 265
- Somer, } Elizabeth, 270  
 Somers, } John, 269, 270  
 Summers, } Thomas, 269
- Spenceley, James, 273
- Spicer, Rebecca, 263
- Spratt, John, 313, 314
- Sprigg, Joshua, 259
- Stacy, Hugh, 280
- Stafford, Edward, 322  
 Robert, 322
- Stamp, } Dorothy, 318  
 Stampe, } Elizabeth, 318  
 John, 318  
 Margaret, 318  
 Mary, 318  
 Ursula, 318
- Standish, Miles, 255
- Stansfelde, Mary, 317  
 Richard, 317
- Stanton, Doctor, 301
- Stapeley, —, 247
- Starre, William, 262
- Stearns, Ezra S., 296
- Steiner, Lewis H., 253
- Stephens, Mrs., 283, 284
- Steppinge, Robert, 270
- Stevens, Mr., 269  
 Thomas, 310
- Stewart, Sir William, 284
- Stewkeley, } Elizabeth, 309  
 Stewkley, } Hugh, 308, 309  
 Stukeley, } Susan, 309  
 Thomas, 308, 309
- Stiles, Ezra, 253
- Stocker, Hannah, 244, 251, 252
- Stoddard, Madam, 321  
 David, 324  
 Elizabeth, 322, 323, 324  
 Mary, 323, 324  
 Mehitabel, 323, 324  
 Sarah, 323, 324  
 Simeon, 324
- Stonestreet, John, 283
- Stoughton, Ensign, 312
- Stow, —, 252
- Strange, Thomas, 265
- Strangeways, Giles, 277  
 Margaret, 277
- Strong, Abigail, 312  
 Caleb, 312  
 John, 312

- Strood, Mr., 256  
 Stroode, Margaret, 308  
 Stakeley, see Stewkeley.  
 Sturley, Abraham, 288  
 STYLE, Elizabeth, 241  
     James, 241  
     John, 241  
     Joseph, 241  
     SAMUEL, 241  
     William, 241  
 Summers, see Somers.  
 Sumner, William H., 324  
 Sutton, Sarah, 276  
 Sykes, Isabell, 294  
 Symcott, George, 293  
 Symmes, Elizabeth, 258  
     Timothy, 258  
 Symons, Edward, 292  
 Sympson, John, 320
- Tarback, } Agnes, 309  
 Tarbock, } ALICE, 309  
 TARBOX, } Ann, 309  
 Tarboxe, } Anne, 310  
     EDWARD, 310  
     Elizabeth, 309, 310  
     Ellen, 309  
     Ellenor, 309  
     GEORGE, 309  
     Henry, 309  
     Increase N., 310  
     Joane, 309  
     John, 309, 310  
     Joseph, 309  
     Margaret, 309  
     Mary, 309, 310  
     Rebecca, 309, 310  
     RICHARD, 309, 310  
     Sarah, 309, 310  
     Susanna, 309, 310  
     THOMAS, 309, 310  
     WILLIAM, 309, 310
- TAYLOR, } Catherine, 282  
 Tayler, } DANIEL, 268, 271, 272  
     Edmund, 268, 271, 272  
     Elizabeth, 271  
     Hanna, 268, 272  
     Katherine, 272  
     Margaret, 268, 269, 271, 272  
     Martha, 272  
     P. A., 271  
     Rebecca, 271, 272  
     Robert, 271  
     Samuel, 271, 272  
     Stephen, 311  
     Thomas, 310  
     WILLIAM, 268, 269, 271, 272  
 Temple, Robert, 323  
 Thirkill, William, 303  
 Thomas, Elizabeth, 277  
     George, 323  
 Thompson, } Hugh, 238  
 Thomson, } Samuel, 299  
     William, 299  
 Thorington, Richard, 264  
 Thornbury, Hester, 319  
     Humfry, 319  
 THORNE, —, 261  
     John, 260, 261  
     REBECCA, 260, 261  
     Robert, 260  
     Sarah, 260, 261  
 Thornhill, Timothy, 324  
 THOROUGHGOOD, } —, 292  
 Thorowgood, } Adam, 313  
     Benjamin, 313  
     Elizabeth, 313  
     John, 313  
     JOSEPH, 313  
     Mary, 313
- THOROUGHGOOD, } Samuel, 313  
 cont'd } Sarah, 313  
     William, 313
- Thorpe, Elizabeth, 318  
     Judith, 318  
     Richard, 318  
 Thrale, John, 320  
 Thurston, John, 280  
 Thynne, Sir James, 276  
 Tillard, } Michael, 292  
 Tillyard, } Elizabeth, 315  
 Tippin, } Richard, 315  
 Tippins, } Richard, 315  
 Todd, Christopher, 283  
 Toll, Alice, 244  
 Tongue, Mr., 284  
 Torback, see Tarbox.  
 Tore, Mrs., 319  
 Tothill, Rebecca, 308  
 Townesend, } Bernard, 304  
 Townsend, } Elizabeth, 263  
     James, 263  
     Joane, 319  
     Rebecca, 263  
     William, 263, 319
- Trapnell, } Thomas, 274 [324  
 Tropenell, } Thomas, 274  
 Trask, William B., 312, 321, 322,  
 Trye, Eleanor, 285  
     Thomas, 285  
     William, 285  
 Tucker, —, 272  
     Sarah, 256  
 Turner, Alice, 243  
 Tyllyard, see Tillyard.  
 Tyrrell, Robert, 320
- Underhill, Mrs., 295  
 Usher, Hezekiah, 257, 321  
     John, 257
- Vachell, Frances, 243  
 Vaghan, } Anne, 292  
 Vahan, } Sir Edward, 292  
 Vahun, } Joane, 238  
 Valentine, Thomas, 282, 284  
 Van Court, —, 257  
 Van Vleteren, Timotheus, 259  
 Vardy, Luke, 307  
 Vaughan, Richard, 319  
 Vaux, Margaret, 276  
     Robert, 276  
 Venables, Robert, 296  
     Thomas, 296  
 Vernon, Margaret, 274  
 Vicaridge, Hester, 283, 285  
     Sheldon, 284, 285  
     Trye, 285
- Vickars, Isaac, 263  
 Viner, Nicholas, 270  
 Vlack, Mary, 322  
 Vocher, } Mr., 268, 270  
 Votlor, } Daniel, 272  
     Elizabeth, 271  
     Martha, 271, 272  
     Mary, 271  
 Vyncet, Robert, 237
- Wadon, George, 299  
 Wales, Elizabeth, 279  
     John, 279  
     Thomas, 278  
 Walford, William, 252  
 Walker, —, 307, 314  
     George, 305  
 Waller, Henry, 297  
 Wallslate, Thomas, 320  
 Walpole, Robert, 319  
 Walton, Sarah, 323  
 Ward, —, 252, 283, 284  
     Captain, 312  
     John, 294, 315  
     Margaret, 243
- Ware, Emma F., 285, 287  
 Warne, Ocho, 291  
 Warton, John, 265  
 WASHINGTON, Augustine, 299,  
     300  
     Francis, 300  
     George, 300  
     Jane, 300  
     John, 299, 300  
     Laurence, 300  
     LAWRENCE, 299,  
     300  
     Leonard, 300  
     Mary, 300  
     Mildred, 299, 300  
     Robert, 300
- Waterman, Richard, 288  
 Waters, Henry F., 253, 258, 263,  
     265, 266, 270, 273, 274, 276, 277,  
     280, 285, 286, 287, 293, 299, 307,  
     310, 319, 323  
 Watts, Lydia, 320  
 WAY, Althea, 311  
     Ann, 311  
     Charles Granville, 311  
     Daniel, 311  
     Ebenezer, 311  
     Eleazer, 310, 311, 312  
     Elizabeth, 311  
     Esther, 311  
     GEORGE, 310, 311, 312  
     Josiah, 311  
     Lydia, 311  
     Martha, 311  
     Mary, 310, 311  
     Sarah, 310, 311  
 Webb, } Margaret, 271, 272  
 Webbs, } William, 271, 272, 299  
 Welles, } —, 297  
 Wells, } Albert, 300  
     Elizabeth, 311  
     Ichabod, 311  
     Joseph, 311  
     Sarah, 311  
 Wesley, —, 269  
 WEST, Anne, 240  
     JOHN, 240, 241  
     Lawrence, 258  
     Stanley, 282, 283, 284  
     Thomas, 275, 280  
 Wethered, } —, 307  
 Wethread, } Dorothy, 307  
     Mary, 307  
 Wharton, Richard, 311  
 Wheeler, Francis, 292  
     G. A., 311  
     Hannah, 256  
     H. W., 311  
 White, Daniel, 299  
     John, 292, 311  
     Thomas, 264, 265  
     William, 314  
 Whitfield, } —, 269  
 Whitfeld, } Dorothy, 250, 252,  
     253  
     Henry, 253  
     John, 249  
     Mary, 244  
     Nathaniel, 254  
 Whithy, Jno., 238  
 Whitmore, William H., 274  
 Whittlesey, Jabez, 311  
     Lydia, 311  
 Wiat, Edwin, 272  
 Wigg, Richard, 309  
 Wight, William, 293  
 Willard, Samuel, 263  
     Simon, 263  
 Willoox, Elizabeth, 258  
     John, 258  
 Willett, —, 293  
     James, 301  
     Sarah, 301  
 Willey, Margaret, 243

- William, King, 263  
 WILLIAMS, —, 301  
   Alexander, 307  
   Alice, 293  
   George, 325  
   Humlis, 321  
   JOHN, 324  
   Robert, 264, 292  
   William, 293  
 Williamson, Mr., 255  
 WILLIS, A., 240  
   Alice, 239  
   Ann, 240  
   Augustine, 240  
   Christopher, 239  
   David, 240  
   Elizabeth, 239  
   Frances, 239  
   FRANCIS, 239, 240  
   Henry, 239, 240  
   Herod, 240  
   Hugh, 239, 240  
   Jane, 239  
   John, 240  
   Lewis, 240  
   Mary, 240  
   Richard, 240  
   Robert, 240  
   Susanna, 239  
   Thomas, 240  
   William, 239, 240  
 Wightman, Mrs., 319  
 Wilfred, Blith, 317  
 Wilkinson, Naomy, 292  
   Richard, 292  
   Thomas, 292  
   William, 292  
 Willoughby, Francis, 257, 285  
   Hum., 297  
 WILSON, Alexander, 267  
   Anne, 269  
   EDMUND, 268, 269, 270,  
   271  
 WILSON, } Elizabeth, 269, 270  
   *cont'd* } Henry, 288  
   Isabel, 267, 269  
   Isabella, 270  
   Jeffrey, 270  
   John, 268, 269, 270,  
   271, 272  
   KATHERINE, 267  
   Margaret, 272  
   Thomas, 269, 288  
   William, 267, 268, 270  
 Wind, Arthur, 257  
 Windham, Edmund, 308, 309  
   Francis, 308  
   George, 308  
   Hugh, 308  
   John, 308  
   Margaret, 308, 309  
   Susan, 308  
   Thomas, 308  
   Zachary, 308  
 Windsor, Lord, 275  
 Winters, William, 298  
 WINTHROP, Joanna, 243  
   John, 263  
   Judith, 243  
   Rebecca, 263  
   Robert C., Jr., 243  
   STEPHEN, 243  
 Winwood, Ralph, 307, 309  
 Wise, Robert, 314  
 Wolmer, { John, 287, 289  
 Woolmer, { —, 260  
 Wood, } —, 260  
 Woodes, } Goodman, 254  
 Woode, } John, 254, 295  
 Woodbridge, Benjamin, 307  
   John, 246  
 Woodford, Rev. Mr., 282  
 Woodward, Henrietta, 242  
   Rachel, 257  
   Robert, 242, 257  
   Sarah, 242  
 Woolcot, Rebecca, 263  
 Wooley, Thomas, 283  
 Woolmer, see Wolmer.  
 Wostenholme, —, 283  
   Ann, 283  
   Elizabeth, 283  
 Wright, Doctor, 303  
   Edmond, 305  
   Francis, 299  
   John, 264  
   Mary, 305  
 Writt, Anne, 299  
 WYMAN, Abigail, 315  
   FRANCIS, 315  
   Jane, 315  
   John, 315  
   Judith, 315  
   Sarah, 315  
   Susan, 315  
   Thomas, 315  
 YEAMANS, Abigail, 322  
   Ann, 324  
   Christopher, 321, 322  
   Elizabeth, 322, 324  
   George, 322  
   Henry, 324  
   JOHN, 322, 323, 324  
   Joseph, 322  
   Matilda, 323, 324  
   ROBERT, 322  
   Shute, 323, 324  
   SHUTE SHRIMPTON,  
   322, 323, 324  
   WILLIAM, 321, 324  
 Yonge, } Alexander, 255  
 Yongs, } Isabel, 243  
 Young, } John, 280  
   Joseph, 280  
   Ralph, 243  
 Zouch, Sir John, 275  
   Philippa, 275  
   Thomas, 275

## SURNAME UNKNOWN.

Almond, 295  
 Annis, 309  
 Fanny, 303  
 Francis, 261  
 Geoffrey, 268  
 George, 283  
 Grace, 268  
 Hannah, 321  
 Joanna, 278  
 Katherine, 276  
 Phillis, 276  
 Robert, 268  
 Sarac, 309  
 Susan, 261, 270, 284  
 Tom, 296  
 William, 321







# INDEX

OF

## NAMES OF PLACES.

---

- Agmondesham, see Amersham.  
†Albemarle County, Va., 240  
Aldenhām, { Co. Hertford, 268  
Aldnam, {  
Aldermanbury, Saint Mary, London, 253, 268,  
269, 301, 303, 305, 307, 317  
Aldermāry, Saint Mary, London, 302  
Alderney, Island of, 273  
Aldgate, London, Harrow Alley without, 273  
St. Botolph's, 295  
Allhallows by the Wall, London, 320  
Allington, 276  
†America, 263, 279, 296, 321, 322, 323, 325, 326  
Amersham, Co. Bucks, 298  
†Antigua, Island of, 323, 324  
Armagh, Ireland, 254  
Ashbourne, Co. Derby, 327  
Ashby-de-la Zouch, Co. Leicester, 327  
Astbury, Co. Chester, 302  
†Baber's Neck, James River, Va., 491  
†Back River, Va., 313  
Baltimore, Co. Cork, Ireland, 325  
Bapton, Parish of Fisherton de la Mere, 276  
†Barbadoes, Island of, 302, 304, 305, 307, 322  
Bargham, Co. Suffolk, 291  
Barking, Co. Essex, 264  
Barton Farm, 295  
Basildon, Co. Essex, 237  
Basing, 242, 243  
Bassleshaw, London, 302  
Bath, 242  
Baverstock, 276  
†Bay, Chisopeen, Va., 292  
† Lynhaven, Va., 313  
† Mobjack, Va., 292  
Baycliffe, 276  
Beccles, 280  
Beckenham, Co. Kent, 296  
Bedfordshire, 261, 277, 278, 301, 306  
Bedlam, London, 241, 307  
Bednal Green, see Bethnal Green.  
Berks County, 243, 267, 313  
†Bermuda, Island of, 269, 308  
†Beshipscoot, { New, 311  
†Bishopscotte, { River, 311  
Bethnal {  
Bednall { Green, Co. Middlesex, 319, 320, 321  
Binckley, { 244, 252  
Brinkley, {  
Birkenhead, 326  
Bishopsgate, London, 326  
Bitham Park, Co. Lincoln, 296  
Blackheath, 265  
Blithborough, 279, 280  
Bocking, 252  
Borowghe, Co. Cambridge, see Burrough.  
†Boston, Mass., 240, 242, 243, 252, 255, 257, 263,  
270, 271, 272, 273, 278, 280, 285, 288,  
297, 303, 305, 306, 307, 311, 312, 316,  
320, 321, 322, 323, 324  
Brattle Street Church, 303  
†Boston, Mass., Castle, The, 273  
(cont'd) East, 324  
First Church, 257  
Fort Hill, 303, 305  
King Street, 307  
Latin School, 280  
North End, 320  
Royal Exchange Tavern, King Street,  
307, 320  
Town Dock, 320  
Bourne, Deanery of, 252  
Bowes, 260  
Bradford, Co. Dorset, 262  
Branston, Co. Northampton, 238  
†Breda, 249  
Brentwood, 237  
Bridgetown, 287  
Bridport, Co. Dorset, 310, 311  
Brinkley, { 244, 252  
Binckley, {  
Bristol, 243, 260, 294, 322  
British Museum, London, 242, 258, 260, 265, 270  
Brockhampton, Co. Hereford, 309  
Bromley, { Co. Kent, 295  
Brumley, {  
†Brunswick, Maine, 311  
† County, Va., 240, 314  
Buckingham, Co. Bucks, 271, 272  
Bucks County, 251, 271, 298, 309, 310, 318, 319  
Burgh,  
Burrough Green, { 244, 252  
Borowghe, {  
Byrom, Yorkshire, 309  
Cambrian Mountains, 278  
Cambridge, 253, 263, 264, 265, 266, 270, 276, 279  
Catharine Hall, 279  
Christ's College, 279  
Clare Hall, 263, 279  
King's College, 270  
Trinity College, 278  
County, 244, 245, 249, 250, 251, 252,  
253, 254  
†Cambridge, Mass., 279, 280  
Camps, Deanery of, 252  
Canning Court, Co. Dorset, 262  
Canterbury, 267, 283, 312, 321, 327  
St. Andrews, 290  
†Cape of Good Hope, 279  
†Carolina, 298, 313, 322  
Castle Combe, Co. Wilts, 275  
Chalfeld, Great, near Trowbridge, Co. Wilts, 274  
Chalfont St. Giles, Co. Bucks, 298  
Charling, Co. Kent, 270  
Cross, London, 269, 271  
†Charles City County, Va., 312, 314  
† River County, Va., 291  
†Charlestown, Mass., 253, 257, 258, 261, 278, 315  
Cheddington, Co. Bucks, 310  
Field, 310  
†Chelmsford, Mass., 285, 286, 287  
Chelmsford, Co. Essex, 264

- †Chel-sea, 323  
 Cheslunt, { Co. Herts, 237  
 Chesson, {  
 Chester County, 302  
 Chichester, 266  
 Chiddingly, { Co. Sussex, 253  
 Chittingleigh, {  
 Chidgwell, Co. Essex, 312  
 Chilcombe, Co. Southampton, 295  
 Chipping Ongar, Co. Essex, 261  
 Chipping Wycombe, Co. Bucks, 319  
 †Chispeen Bay, Va., 292  
 Chittingleigh, see Chiddingly.  
 Cholderton, {  
 Choldington, { Co. Wilts, 298  
 Cloughton, Heather Lea, Birkenhead, 326  
 Cliffe, Co. Kent, 270  
 Clonmoken, Co. Limerick, Ireland, 326  
 Colham, Co. Middlesex, 298  
 Colkennington, Co. Middlesex, 298  
 †College of William and Mary, Va., 313, 314  
 †Cokony of Massachusetts Bay, 243  
 Compton, Co. Southampton, 295, 298  
 †Concord, New England, 256, 285, 286, 287  
 †Connecticut, 252, 253, 254, 286, 312  
 Corfe Castle, 276  
 Cork, County of, Ireland, 325  
 Cornwall, County of, 325  
 Corsham, 274  
 †Craney Creek, Va., 239  
 †Creek Craney, Va., 239  
 †Harwood's, Va., 312  
 †Lawne's, Va., 291  
 †Major's, Va., 291  
 †Pierce's, Va., 291  
 Cripplegate, St. Giles without, London, 297, 308  
 Crostananby, Co. Cumberland, 267  
 Cubblington, Co. Bucks, 310  
 Cumberland County, 267, 300  
  
 Deanelands, Co. Hants, 242, 243  
 †Dedham, Mass., 279  
 †Delaware, 246  
 Dene, 243  
 Dent, Co. York, 261  
 Denton, 281  
 Deptford, Co. Kent,  
     Parish St. Nicholas, 319  
     Paul's, 319  
 Derby County, 327  
 Diddington, Co. Huntingdon, 254  
 Dinton, 276, 277  
 Dorchester, Co. Dorset, 310  
     North Street, 310,  
     311, 312  
 Dorking, Co. Surrey, 255  
 Dorset County, 261, 282, 283, 275, 310  
 †Dort, 279  
 †Dover, 297  
 Down, Co. Kent, 275  
 Dublin, Ireland, 246, 254  
 Dunmowe, 244  
 Dunton, Co. Bucks, 309  
 Durham, 269  
  
 Ealing, Co. Middlesex, 276, 305  
 †East Boston, Mass., 324  
 East Charlton, Co. Somerset, 277  
 Eastfurleigh, Co. Kent, 294  
 East Greenwich, Co. Kent, 239  
     Ham, 264  
 †Indies, 281, 294, 304  
 †Eastra Moss, Portugal, see Estremoz.  
 East Smithfield, London, 295  
     Stower, Co. Dorset, 261, 263  
 Eastyn, Flintshire, Wales, 293  
 Ebisham, see Epsom.  
 Edinburgh, Scotland, 249, 253, 254  
     Castle, 254  
 †Elizabeth City County, Va., 292, 313  
 Ellsworth, {  
 Ellsworth, { Co. Cambridge, 244, 245, 246, 249,  
                   250, 252  
 Ell-Tisley, {  
 Elsely, { Co. Cambridge, 244, 250, 251, 262,  
 Eltisley, { 253  
 Ettisley, {  
 Ely, 260, 261  
 England, 217, 239, 240, 242, 243, 247, 248, 249, 450,  
     253, 254, 255, 257, 258, 260, 263, 264, 266,  
     267, 274, 277, 278, 279, 281, 282, 283, 285,  
     286, 290, 294, 296, 299, 300, 303, 304, 305,  
     310, 312, 313, 314  
 Engleton, 259, 321, 325, 326  
 Epsom, {  
 Ebisham, { Co. Surrey, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285  
 Essex County, 237, 244, 251, 259, 261, 264, 293,  
     299, 297, 312  
 †County, Mass., 251, 263  
 Estover, Co. Dorset, 262  
 †Estremoz, Portugal, 241  
 Etloe, Co. Gloucester, 308  
 Eton College, 270  
  
 †Fairfield, Conn., 286  
 Fandrayton, Co. Cambridge, 245  
 Farnham, Co. Essex, 260, 261  
 Farnes, Ireland, 254  
 Fifehed, see Fyfhed.  
 Fifeled, see Fyfhed.  
 Fisherton de la Mere, 276  
 Flintshire, Wales, 293  
 Forest Hill, Co. Oxford, 318, 319  
 †Fort St. George, East Indies, 281  
 †France, 238, 250  
 †Franecker, 279  
 †Fredericksburgh, Va., 240  
 Freefolk, 242, 243  
 Frimley, Co. Surrey, 296  
 Frome, 277  
 Fifehed, {  
 Fifeled, { Magdalen, Co. Dorset, 261, 262  
 Fyfhed, {  
 Fyfed, {  
 Fyfield, { 237  
  
 Gillingham, Co. Kent, 265  
 Glinde, 266  
 Gloucester County, 306, 322  
     Va., 239, 240, 291, 292  
 Goldinghams, 252  
 †Goochland County, Va., 240, 314  
 †Good Hope, Cape of, 279  
 Great Bottles, 244  
     Britain, 240, 273, 325  
     Chalfield, near Trowbridge, Co. Wilts, 274  
     Missenden, Co. Bucks, 318  
     Palsgrave, Co. Norfolk, 252  
     Sampford, Co. Essex, 259  
     Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk, 264, 279  
 Greenwich, Co. Kent, 306  
     East, Co. Kent, 239  
 Gronsdon Magna, Co. Huntingdon, 244  
 Guerneey, Island of, 272, 273  
 †Gullford, Conn., 245, 252, 253, 254  
  
 Hackney, London, 264, 271  
 Hackwood (Iwood), 242  
 †Hague, The, Holland, 279  
 Halsted, Co. Kent, 254  
 Ham, East, Co. Essex, 264  
     West, Co. Essex, 264  
 Hamerton, Parish of Hackney, 264  
 Hampton Court, 301  
 †Hanover County, Va., 314  
 Hants, 243, 275  
 †Harpwell, Me., 311  
 Hartford County, 268, 269  
     Conn., 253, 287, 311, 312  
 †Harvard College, 263, 279, 280, 281, 285, 286  
 †Harwood's Creek, Warwick, Va., 312  
 Haseley, Co. Warwick, 316  
 Havant, 243  
 Heather Lea, Cloughton, Birkenhead, 326  
 †Hempstead, Long Island, 322  
 †Henrico County, Va., 240, 292, 312, 314  
 Hensaforde, Co. Somerset, 308

- Hereford, 254  
 Herefordshire, 309  
 Hertford County, 237, 251, 269, 309, 315  
 Hill, Co. Bedford, 301, 306  
     Deverill, Co. Wilts, 274, 275, 276  
 Hillingdon, Co. Middlesex, 298  
 Hindon, 275, 276  
 †Hispaniola, 246  
 Houghton, Co. Northampton, 258  
 Holborn, Co. Middlesex, 262, 277  
 †Holland, 246, 279  
 Honeley, Co. Warwick, 315, 316  
 Hornsey, Co. Middlesex, 260  
 Horton, 259  
 Houlton, Co. Oxford, 318  
 †Hull, Mass., 263  
 †Humphrey Farm, Suntaug Lake, Mass., 243  
 †Hunting Creek, Va., 299  
 Huntingdonshire, 244, 252, 254  
 Hunyborne, Co. Worcester, 318  
  
 Imbercourt, 307  
 †India, 283  
     West, 305  
 †Indies, East, 281, 294, 304  
 †Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, 271, 279, 280, 294  
 †Ireland, 246, 249, 250, 277, 293, 325, 326  
 Island, Alderney, 272  
     †Antigua, 323, 324  
     †Barbadoes, 302, 304, 305, 307, 322  
     †Bermuda, 269, 308  
     †Guernsey, 272, 273  
     †Jamaica, 278  
     †Long, N. Y., 311, 321, 322  
     †Mulberry, Va., 290  
     †St. David's, 293  
     †St. Thomas, 322  
     †Shirley Hundred, Va., 312  
     †Somer, 271, 290, 292, 293, 308  
 †Isle of Wight County, Va., 274, 291, 292  
 Iwood (Hackwood), 242  
  
 †Jamaica, 278  
     Plain, Mass., 324  
 †James City, Va., 291, 292, 314  
     County, Va., 291, 314  
     River, Va., 238, 291, 314  
 †Jamestown, Va., 291  
  
 Kempton, Co. Middlesex, 298  
 Kenesford, Co. Somerset, 309  
 Kensington, London, 253, 313  
     West, London, 242  
 Kent County, 239, 241, 254, 259, 260, 261, 263, 265,  
     267, 269, 270, 272, 275, 294, 295,  
     296, 309, 317, 319  
     New, Va., 291, 292, 314  
 †Kicotan, Va., 313  
 Kidbrooke Park, Blackheath, 265  
 Kingsland, 301  
 Kingston Deverill, 276  
     upon Thames, Co. Surrey, 293  
 Knysna, Cape of Good Hope, 279  
  
 †Lake, Suntaug, Mass., 243  
 Lancaster County, 276, 278, 300, 310  
     Duchy of, 276  
     County, Va., 240  
 †Laundon, Co. Bucks, 251  
 †Lawne's Creek, Va., 291  
 Laydon, Co. Essex, 237  
 Leeches, near Basing, 243  
 Leicester County, 301, 302, 306, 327  
 Leighlin, Ireland, 254  
 Leith, Scotland, 249  
 Lewes, 266  
 Lewesham, }  
 Lewisham, } Co. Kent, 241, 257, 259, 260, 261  
 Lewsham, }  
 Lusam, }  
 †Lexington, Mass., 285  
 Libbery, Co. Worcester, 326  
 †Limerick, Ireland, 326  
 Lincolnshire, 278, 292, 296, 308  
  
 Linton, 252  
 †Lisbon, 241  
 Litchfield, 318  
 Little Sampford, Co. Essex, 259  
 London, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 246, 250, 251, 252,  
     253, 254, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261,  
     262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270,  
     271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278,  
     279, 281, 282, 284, 287, 289, 290, 292,  
     293, 294, 296, 297, 298, 300, 301, 302,  
     303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310,  
     311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318,  
     319, 320, 321, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327  
     Aldgate, 273, 295  
     Allhallows by the Wall, 320  
     Ball, The, in Bedlam, 241  
     Bank of England, 282, 313  
     Bassieshaw, 302  
     Bedlam, 241, 307  
     Bednall } Green, 319, 320, 321  
     Bethnal }  
     Birchin Lane, 264  
     Bishop of London's Palace, 271  
     Bishopsgate, 326  
     British Museum, 242, 258, 260, 265, 270  
     Brood Hen, The, 271 [326  
     Cary Lane, Parish St. John Zacharies,  
     Charing Cross, 269, 271  
     Charterhouse Lane, 296  
     Yard, St. Sepulchres, 296  
     Cheapside, 319  
     Christ's Hospital, 256, 295  
     Coleman Street, 270, 283, 321  
     College of Arms, 273, 304  
     College of Physicians, 270, 271  
     Counter in the Poultry, 307  
     Woodstreet, 307  
     Cripplegate, 297, 308  
     Cross Keys, The, 264  
     Crown, The, 290, 326  
     Crutched Friars, 320  
     Devonshire Square without Bishops-  
     gate, 326  
     Dowgate Street, 318  
     East Smithfield, 295  
     Essex Court in Middle Temple, 302  
     Fish Street Hill, 241  
     New, 257  
     Fleet Street, 259  
     Foster Lane, 296  
     Friday Street, 269, 307  
     Garlick Hill, 262, 263  
     Golden Lyon, The, 271  
     Grub Street, 265, 297  
     Hackney, 264, 271  
     Harrow Alley without Aldgate, 273  
     Herald's College, 274  
     Holborn, 262, 277  
     Hornsey, 260  
     Inner Temple, 276, 277, 317  
     Kensington, 253, 313  
     West, 242  
 Lincoln's Inn, 326  
 Lothbury, 326  
 Love Lane, 295  
 Ludgate, 241, 304, 307  
 Middle Temple, 302, 306, 326  
 Monument, The, 256  
 Moore Lane, 259  
 New Fish Street, 257  
 Newgate Street, 304  
 Nightingale Lane, 295  
 Old Jury, 264, 265, 305, 307  
 Old Street, 297  
 Paternoster Row, 271, 272  
 Paul's Chain, 271  
 Philpott Lane, 295  
 Physicians, College of, 270, 271  
 Pipe Office, 307  
 Poultry, 240  
 Pudding Lane, 256, 295  
 Queenhithe Gate in Thames St., 320  
 Rotherhithe, 238  
 Rowan Road, West Kensington, 242

- London, Saint Andrew's, Holborn, 262, 277  
 (cont'd) Andrews Hubberd, 295  
 Anne's, Soho, 272, 274  
 Antholin's, 317  
 Bartholomew's Hospital, 300  
 Bartholomew the Great, 293  
 Bartholomew the Less, 309  
 Botolph's, Aldgate, 295  
 Bridget (Brides), Fleet St., 259  
 Catherine Cree, 320  
 Clement Danes, 240  
 George the Martyr, Southwark,  
 290, 324  
 George's, 295  
 Lane, 256  
 Giles in the Fields, 321 [308  
 without Cripplegate, 297,  
 James, Westminster, 322  
 John Zacharies, 326  
 John's upon Walbrooke, 317  
 Katherine, Hospital of, near  
 Tower, 267  
 Katherine's near Tower, 287  
 Lawrence, 302  
 Leonard's, Shoreditch, 264, 265  
 Magnus the Martyr, 284  
 Margaret Moyses, Friday Street,  
 307  
 Patens, 295, 316  
 Margaret's, Lothbury, 326  
 Pudding Lane, 295  
 Westminster, 326  
 Martin's, in the Fields, 293, 326  
 Le Grand, 267, 325, 326  
 Ludgate, 241  
 Mary Aldermanbury, 253, 268,  
 269, 301, 303, 305, 307, 317  
 Aldermar, 302  
 Bow, 268, 270  
 Hill, 294, 295, 302, 306  
 Somerset, 259, 261  
 Michael's, Woodstreet, 293  
 Mildred's, Poultry, 240  
 Olave's, Old Jury, 265, 307  
 Southwark, 257, 266  
 Peter's Cheap, 272  
 Peter's Paul's Wharf, 260  
 Saviour's, Southwark, 261, 297  
 Sepulchre's, 292, 296  
 Stephen's, Coleman Street, 321  
 Thomas the Apostle, 319  
 Saracen's Head, The, 289, 290  
 Shoreditch, 264, 265  
 Smithfield, East, 295  
 West, 293  
 Soho, Westminster, 274  
 Somerset House, 265, 300  
 Southwark, 257, 261, 290, 297, 324  
 Stepney, 244, 250, 264, 302, 313, 321  
 Swan and Star, The, 304  
 Thames Street, 320  
 Threadneedle Street, 325  
 Three Cocks, The, 271  
 Nuns, The, 271  
 Tower, The, 267, 287  
 Street, 295  
 Trinity Church, near Garlick Hill, 262  
 Lane, 264  
 Unicorn, The, 289  
 Vintners' Hall, 320  
 Walbrook, 317  
 Wapping, 316  
 West Kensington, 242  
 Westminster, 257, 272, 274, 279, 315,  
 322, 326  
 West Smithfield, 293  
 Whitechapel, 317  
 Whitefriars, 327  
 Whitehall, 250, 253, 301  
 Wood Street, 269, 293, 307, 325  
 †Long Island, N. Y., 322  
 Longley, Yorkshire, 309  
 †Louisiana County, Va., 314  
 †Lower Norfolk County, Va., 291, 292, 313  
 Lowton, Co. Bucks, 309  
 Ludgate, London, 241, 304, 307  
 Ludgershall, Co. Wilts, 274  
 †Lynhaven Bay, Princess Anne Co., Va., 292, 313  
 †Lynn, Mass., 251, 252  
 †Lynnfield, Mass., 243  
 †Madnan's Neck, Queen's County, Long Island,  
 N. Y., 321, 322  
 Magdalen, Co. Dorset, 261  
 Malden Bradley, Co. Wilts, 275, 276, 277  
 Maidenhead, Co. Berks, 313  
 Maidstone, Co. Kent, 272  
 †Maine, 311  
 †Major's Creek, Va., 291  
 Malling, South, 265  
 †Manchester, Mass., 280  
 †Marblehead, Mass., 279, 280  
 †Marshfield, Mass., 286, 287  
 Marston, 301  
 Martin, Co. Wilts, 275  
 †Hundreth, Va., 293  
 †Maryland, 300, 313  
 †Massachusetts, 242, 243, 251, 253, 257, 258, 263,  
 267, 270, 271, 274, 278, 279, 280,  
 298, 310, 311, 312, 315, 320, 324  
 †Massacoe, Conn., 312  
 †Mathodack, Va., 299  
 †Mattaponi River, Va., 291  
 †Mattax, Va., 299  
 †Matthews County, Va., 292  
 Maypowder, Co. Dorset, 275  
 Meath County, Ireland, 246  
 Mentmore, 309, 310  
 Middlesex, 240, 244, 250, 260, 262, 264, 271, 272,  
 274, 275, 276, 297, 298, 301, 319, 321, 326  
 †Middlesex County, Mass., 258, 285  
 †Middlesex County, Va., 240, 292  
 Midlothian, Scotland, 250, 253  
 Mildenhall, Co. Wilts, 275  
 Minsterworth, Co. Gloucester, 308  
 Missenden, Great, Co. Bucks, 318  
 †Mobjack Bay, Va., 292  
 †Mocho, 294  
 Monmouth County, 277  
 Montacute, Co. Somerset, 277  
 †Mulberry Island, Va., 290  
 Museum, British, see British Museum.  
 Nanan, Co. Meath, Ireland, 246  
 †Nansamond, James River, Va., 238  
 †County, Va., 291  
 †Narragansett, 285  
 Navestock, 237  
 Nasing, † Co. Essex, 251, 297, 298  
 Nazing, †  
 Needham, Co. Norfolk, 278  
 Nether Stowey, Somerset, 242  
 †New Beshipscoot, 311  
 Newbold Astbury, Co. Chester, 302  
 Newbury, 276  
 Newcastle, 272  
 Newenden, Co. Kent, 263  
 †New England, 238, 240, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247,  
 248, 249, 251, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258,  
 260, 261, 264, 271, 272, 274, 276, 277, 278,  
 279, 283, 284, 286, 294, 295, 297, 298, 303,  
 304, 305, 306, 309, 311, 315, 316, 320, 321,  
 322, 323, 324  
 †New Hampshire, 309, 319, 323, 324  
 †New Haven, Conn., 247, 252, 253, 254  
 †New Kent County, Va., 291, 292, 314  
 Newmarket, 252  
 Newnham, 243  
 †New Norfolk, Upper Co. of, Va., 291  
 †New Plymouth, New England, 255  
 New Sarum, 275  
 Windsor, Co. Berks, 267  
 †York, 240, 266, 277, 278, 321, 322  
 Norfolk County, 252, 264, 275, 276, 278, 279, 281  
 †Lower, Va., 291  
 †New, Va., 291, 292  
 †Upper, Va., 291  
 †North America, 323, 325

- †Northampton, Mass., 312  
 †County, Va., 291  
 Northamptonshire, 238, 258, 273, 282, 300  
 †North Carolina, 310  
 Northham, Co. Sussex, 263  
 Norton, Co. Kent, 317  
 Norwich, 254, 264, 278, 279, 284  
 Noseley, 270  
 Nottingham, 327  
  
 Oakington, Co. Cambridge, 254  
 Odiham, Co. Hants, 243, 275  
 Olney, Co. Bucks, 251  
 Oneleape, }  
 Onelepe, } Co. Leicester, see also Wanlip, 301,  
 Oneleppe, } 302  
 †Orange County, Va., 240  
 Over, Cambridgeshire, 250  
 Oxenwood, Wilts, 243  
 Oxford, 238, 240, 242, 263, 269, 270, 275, 276, 277,  
 293, 301, 316, 318, 319  
 Balliol College, 276  
 Brasenose College, 276, 277  
 Hart Hall, 275  
 Lincoln College, 269  
 Magdalen College, 263, 277  
 Pembroke College, 260, 263  
 St. Algate, 239  
 Fowles (Algate), 239  
 John's College, 276, 293  
 Peter's in the East, 240  
 Trinity College, 277  
 University, 319  
 Wadham College, 263, 318  
  
 Packington, Co. Leicester, 327  
 †Pagan's Point, Isle of Wight County, Va., 292  
 Page Green, Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, 301  
 Palsgrave, Great, Co. Norfolk, 252  
 Papworth, Hundred of, 252  
 Parshur, Co. Worcester, 269  
 Paxwell, Co. Dorset, 262  
 †Peabody, Mass., 243  
 †Pejepscot, }  
 †Pudgipscott, } 311, 312  
 Peterborough, 282  
 Piddlestone, Bucks, 310  
 †Pierce's Creek, Va., 291  
 †Pittsylvania County, Va., 240  
 Plymouth, 311  
 †Plymouth, Mass., 255  
 †Pondes Farme, Mass., 243  
 Poole, 316  
 †Portland, Me., 298  
 †Portsmouth, N. H., 319  
 †Portugal, 241  
 †Potomac River, Va., 292  
 †Princess Anne Co., Va., 313  
 Fulham, Co. Dorset, 262  
  
 Queenshope, Flintshire, Wales, 293  
 †Queen's Land, Va., 291  
 †Queens County, Long Island, New York, 321  
  
 Radfield, Hundred of, 252  
 Ramsden Bellhouse, 237  
 †Rappahannock County, Va., 291  
 †River, 274, 292  
 Raydon, Co. Essex, 297  
 †Reading, Mass., 286  
 Rederith, }  
 Rotherhithe, } Co. Surrey, 238  
 Redland, Co. Gloucester, 322  
 †Rehoboth, Mass., 278, 279  
 Richmond, Co. Surrey, 323, 324  
 †Richmond, Va., 240, 290, 293, 312  
 †Rindge, N. H., 298  
 Ringmer, 265, 266  
 Ringwood, Co. Hants, 275  
 †River, Back, Va., 313  
 †Bishopscotte, 311  
 †Charles, Va., 291  
 †James, Va., 238, 291, 314  
 †Mattaponi, Va., 291  
 †Potomac, Va., 292  
  
 †River, Rappahannock, Va., 274, 292  
 †Ware, Va., 234  
 †York, Va., 274, 291  
 Rodins, 244  
 Rolvenden, Co. Kent, 254  
 Romsy, Co. Southampton, 294  
 †Rosewell, Va., 292  
 Rotherhithe, see Rederith.  
 †Rotterdam, 279  
 †Round Hills, Va., 299  
 †Roxbury, Mass., 251, 298, 312  
  
 Sacuares, Guernsey, 273  
 Saint Albans, Co. Hertford, 250, 268, 269  
 Algate, Oxford, 239  
 Andrew's, Holborn, London, 262, 277  
 Andrews, Canterbury, 290  
 Hubberd, London, 295  
 Anne's, Soho, Westminster, 272, 274  
 Antholins, London, 317  
 Bartholomew the Great, London, 293  
 the Less, London, 309  
 Bartholomew's Hospital, London, 300  
 Botolph's, Aldgate, London, 285  
 Bridget (Brides), Fleet St., London, 259  
 Catherine Cree, 320  
 Clement Danes, London, 240  
 Davids Island, 293  
 †Fowles (Algate), Oxford, 239  
 George the Martyr, Southwark, London,  
 290, 324  
 George's, London, 295  
 Chapel, Windsor, 270  
 Giles in the Fields, London, 321  
 without Cripplegate, London, 297,  
 308  
 Ives, 259  
 †James Parish, Barbadoes, 307  
 Westminster, London, 322  
 John Zacharies, London, 326  
 John's upon Walbrooke, London, 317  
 Katherine's Hospital, near the Tower of  
 London, 267  
 Katherine's, near the Tower of London,  
 287  
 Lawrence, London, 302  
 Leonard's, Shoreditch, London, 264, 265  
 Magnus the Martyr, London, 284  
 Margaret Moyses, Friday St., London, 307  
 Pattens, London, 295, 316  
 Margaret's, 270  
 Lothbury, London, 326  
 Pudding Lane, London, 295  
 Westminster, London, 326  
 Martin's in the Fields, London, 293, 326  
 Le Grand, London, 267, 325, 326  
 Ludgate, London, 241  
 Mary Aldermanbury, London, 253, 268,  
 269, 301, 303, 306, 307, 317  
 Aldermary, London, 302  
 Bow, London, 268, 270  
 Hill, London, 294, 295, 302, 306  
 Redcliffe, Bristol, 322  
 Somerset, London, 259, 261  
 Michael's, Woodstreet, London, 293  
 Mildred's, Poultry, London, 240  
 Nicholas, Deptford, Co. Kent, 319  
 Whitehaven, 300  
 Olave's, Old Jury, London, 265, 307  
 Southwark, London, 257, 266  
 Paul's, Deptford, Co. Kent, 319  
 Peter's, Cheap, London, 272  
 Herts, 309  
 in the East, Oxford, 240  
 Nottingham, 327  
 Paul's Wharf, London, 260  
 Saviour's, Southwark, London, 261, 297  
 Sepulchre's, London, 292, 296  
 Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, 321  
 Thomas', Salisbury, 274  
 Thomas, Island of, 322  
 the Apostle, London, 319  
 †Salem, Mass., 242, 243, 251, 279, 290, 297, 311  
 †Essex Institute, 263  
 †Salisbury, 242, 254, 274

- Salte, Co. Stafford, 301  
 Sampford Great, Co. Essex, 259  
     Little, Co. Essex, 259  
 Sandhurst, Co. Kent, 263  
 Sarum, 277  
     New, 275  
 †Saugus, Mass., 243  
 †Sausmarez, Guernsey, 273  
 †Saybrook, Conn., 247  
 †Scarborough, Me., 297  
 Scotland, 249, 250, 252, 253, 254  
 Seend, 276  
 Sellwood Forest, 276  
 Shepton Mallett, Co. Somerset, 263  
 Sherrington, Co. Bucks, 251  
 †Shirley Hundred Island, Va., 312  
 Shoreditch, London, 264, 265  
 Shrubland Hall, Bargham, Co. Suffolk, 291  
 †Simsbury, Conn., 312  
 Smallbrook, 276  
 Smithfield, East, London, 295  
     West, London, 293  
 Soho, Westminster, 274  
 Solihill, 308  
 †Somer Islands, 271, 290, 292, 293, 306 [325  
 Somerset County, 242, 243, 262, 263, 277, 308, 309,  
 Soulbury, Co. Bucks, 310  
 Southampton, 274  
     Co. 242, 275, 294, 295  
 South Malling, 266  
 Southoe, Co. Huntingdon, 254  
 †Southold, L. I., 311  
 Southwark, Co. Surrey, 257, 211, 266, 267, 290,  
     297, 324, 325  
 Southweld, Co. Essex, 237  
 †Spotsylvania County, Va., 240, 314  
 Stafford, 302, 318  
     County, 299, 301  
     Va., 299, 300  
 †Stanford Ryvers, 237  
 Stanstead Abbey, Co. Herts, 251  
 Stanwell, Co. Middlesex, 275  
 Stebonheath, } see Stepney.  
 Stebunheath, }  
 Steeple Ashton, 276  
 Stepney, Co. Middlesex (als. Stebonheath), 244,  
     250, 264, 302, 313, 321  
     Causey, 244  
 Stow, 252  
     Hundred of, 252  
 Stower, East, Co. Dorset, 261, 263  
 Estower, 261  
     Preaux, 261  
 Stratford on Avon, 287, 288, 289  
     Chapel Street, 287  
     Church Street, 287  
     Ely Street, 287  
     Garrick Inn, 287  
     Hell Lane, 287  
     Henley Lane, 287  
     High Street, 287  
     Middle Row, 288  
     New Place, 289  
     Swyne Street, 287  
     Windsor Street, 287  
 Streightly, Co. Berks, 243  
 Studlie, 308  
 Suffolk County, 276, 278, 279, 280, 281, 291, 294,  
     323, 325  
     Mass., 263, 307, 321  
 †Summerleyes Close at Mentmore, 309  
 Sundriche, Co. Kent, 267  
 †Suntaug Lake, Mass., 243  
 Surrey County, 238, 250, 255, 257, 262, 266, 267,  
     281, 285, 288, 290, 293, 296, 297,  
     323, 324  
 †Surry County, Va., 291, 314  
 Surton, } 293  
 Surbyton, }  
 Sussex County, 241, 243, 253, 263  
 Sutton Gannock, Co. Lincoln, 308  
 Swithland, 306  
 Tadley, Co. Hants, 275  
 Tatel Thrope, Lincolnshire, 292  
 Tidcombe, 243  
 Topsham, 311  
 Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, 301, 319  
 Trowbridge, Co. Wilts, 274  
 †Upper Norfolk County, Va., 291  
 †County, New Norfolk, Va., 291  
 †Vevay, 277  
 †Virginia, 238, 239, 240, 254, 255, 264, 274, 277, 290,  
     291, 292, 293, 297, 299, 300, 308, 312,  
     313, 314, 316, 326  
 Walden, Co. Essex, 244  
 Walsingham, Co. Suffolk, 325  
 Walsingham, 280  
 Waltham Abbey, 298  
 Walton, Co. Surrey, 262  
 Wanlip, } Co. Leicester, see also Onelepe, 302,  
 Wanlippe, } 306, 326  
 Wanstrow, Co. Somerset, 243  
 Wapping, London, 316  
 Ware, 286  
     Co. Gloucester, Va., 240  
     River, Co. Gloucester, Va., 239  
 Warminster, 276, 277  
 †Warrosquaike County, Va., 274  
 Warton, Co. Lancashire, 300  
 Warwick County, 315, 316  
     Va., 291, 312  
 †Washington, Co. Westmoreland, Va., 299  
 Watertown, Mass., 294  
 Watford, beside Aldenham, Co. Hertford, 268  
 †Weathersfield, Conn., 285  
 Wells, 243  
 Wenvoe Castle, Co. Monmouth, 277  
 Westbury super Trym, Gloucester, 322  
 West Ham, Co. Essex, 264  
 †India, 305, 323  
     Kensington, London, 242  
     Smithfield, London, 293  
 Westleton, 281  
 Westmersey, Co. Essex, 237  
 Westmill, Co. Hertford, 315  
 Westminster, 257, 272, 274, 279, 315, 322, 326  
 Westmoreland, 278  
     County, Va., 240, 291, 298  
 †Whately, Co. Oxford, 316, 318, 319  
 Whitechapel, London, 317  
 Whitefriars, London, 327  
 Whitehall, 250, 253, 301  
 Whitehaven, Co. Cumberland, 300  
     St. Nicholas Church, 300  
 †White Marsh, Co. Gloucester, Va., 240  
 Wickham, 292  
 †Wight, Isle of, County, Va., 274, 291, 292  
 †William and Mary College, Va., 291, 313, 314  
 †Williamsburg, Va., 291  
 Willingaldoe, Co. Essex, 293  
 Wiltshire, 243, 274, 275, 277, 298  
 Winchester, 254, 265  
 Windsor, 270  
     New, Co. Berks, 267  
     St. George's Chapel, 270  
     Conn., 312  
 †Withford, Co. Southampton, 275  
 Woburn, Co. Bedford, 261, 277, 278  
     St. Mary's Church, 277  
 †Woburn, Mass., 315  
 Woolverston Park, Co. Suffolk, 323  
 Worcester County, 269, 318, 326  
 Wrentham, Co. Suffolk, 278, 279, 280, 281  
     Mass., 243  
 †Wrington, Somersetshire, 325  
 Wythibed Lees, 287  
 Yalding, Co. Kent, 309  
 Yarmouth Great, Co. Norfolk, 264, 279  
 York, 278  
     County, 258, 259, 261, 278, 309  
     Va., 240, 291, 314  
     New, 240, 266, 277, 278, 321, 322  
     River, Va., 274, 291  
 Yoxford, Co. Suffolk, 280













3 2044 026 017 863

